

Introduction to Daga-English dictionary

This is a dictionary of the Daga Language, a Papuan language of the Trans-New Guinea family which is spoken by approximately 5,000 people living in the Owen Stanley Mountains in the RabaRaba Sub-district of the Milne Bay District, and the Abau Sub-district of the Central District of Papua New Guinea. Data for this dictionary were collected under the auspices of the Summer Institute of Linguistics between 1963 and 1973.

The dictionary is divided into two sections. The Daga-English section gives extensive information on each Daga entry, including part of speech, English meanings, synonyms, antonyms, analogous terms, meaning in Daga, collocation possibilities, and examples using the item. The English-Daga section is designed to help the English speaker find a term in Daga. In order to discover proper usage of that term the reader must refer to the term in the Daga-English section.

Parts of Speech which are listed in the Daga-English section, except for a few terms which are explained under abbreviations below, are found in the unpublished document *Daga Grammar. From Morpheme to Discourse* by Elizabeth Murane, 1972.

Guidelines for using the Daga-English section

Each entry follows this layout. All Daga is underlined.

<u>Daga</u>	Part of Speech	English meanings
	alternatives	Each new meaning is lined under the first meaning
	synonyms	Description or interesting facts
	antonyms	Collocations
	analogous terms	Significant grammatical information
	stative form	Information implied in the term
	derived form	Language if it is a borrowed term
	meaning in Daga	(Latin name of species - in parentheses)
	notes	

Examples with English translation

If no part of speech is given for an entry it is a Transitive or Intransitive Clause construction which follows the clause formulas given in the 1972 *Daga Grammar*.

Singular or plural under or beside the Daga form indicates that the object will be either singular or plural as marked. Occasionally this number distinction applies to the subject or in some cases the plural indication refers to repetition of the action.

A synonym listed under the English meaning indicates that synonym pertains only to the English meaning immediately above it.

In an entry in which two or more verbs occur with a particular non-verbal form the verbs are listed one under the other. For example, *tarep warapen*
tapen

indicates that either *warapen* or *tapen* collocate with *tarep* to mean 'to dance'.

A slash mark / between words indicates that either form occurs in that position without changing the meaning.

A comma between items indicates synonyms.

The phrase 'person on *yame* and *tapen* must match' means that the person suffixes on each of these would indicate the same person and number. That is, if first person singular possessive suffix occurs on *yame* the first person singular subject person suffix must be used on *tapen* giving *yamana taivin*.

Most verbs are listed in the infinitive form which ends with *-apen* to indicate a Class A verb and with *-epen* to indicate a class E verb. Some verbs are permitted to occur with any tense inflection but only the third person singular subject person is permitted. Such verbs are listed in the third person singular past tense form which ends in *-en*.

Abbreviations which are used in the dictionary are listed below.

acc	accompaniment
adj	adjective
adv	adverb
alt	alternative spelling
ana	analogous term

ant	antonym
cl	clause
conj	conjunction
Def VP	Definitive Verb Phrase
Des VP	Desiderative Verb Phrase
Eq CL	Equational Clause
Idiom CL	Idiomatic clause - the subject is always indicated by possession on the body part involved in the Idiom.
inst	instrument
IV	verb whose subject is usually non-human although occasionally a child is permitted to act as subject of such a verb
lit	literal meaning
loc	locative
obj	object (of the verb)
obj.suf	object suffix occurs on the verb
N	noun
no obj.suf	the verbal object suffix is not permitted
NonPers AccP	Non-Personal Accompaniment Phrase
NP	Modified Noun Phrase
OF	Object Focus Verb
P	Phrase
Past Tense VP	A verb phrase which consists of a verb which is only conjugated in the simple past tense followed by a verb on which any verbal inflection is permitted.
Pers. Pos	Personal Positional
Poss P	Possessive Phrase
Pro	Pronoun
Pur	purpose
Qual VP	Qualitative Verb Phrase
RAP	Relator-Axis Phrase
Subj	subject (of the verb)
Subs P	Substantive Phrase
syn	synonym
V-di	ditransitive verb
V-i	intransitive verb
V-t	transitive verb
VP	verb phrase

A - a

a *pausal.* to give the speaker time to think or to denote a change of speaker in reported speech.

abawan tapen/enapen *Def VP.* to burp.

ade *Variant: ase. loc.* there. **goe da ade geonet** We crossed some water there

adumapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to bite and break open. 2) to break up by biting, often used of betel nut.

ae₁ *response.* <No>.

ae₂ *vocative.* **Ae, oaenapan negawa** My people

ae₃ *Variant: naton uon tan. completed aspect.* **ae naton** We finished eating [*Gram:* used in verb phrase]

ae₄ *loc.* down; to go on a smooth path. **aet** down, close by and visible **ae ao** down up **ae ao manega ae ao tau aepen** to go on a rough path **ae ao ya munapen gine daiton** to fail to share **ae are ao doren** to bounce **ae bogit** Drop dead! **ae gare wapen** to reply a comparison ball. *Syn: yamu yamu ya munapen.* *Ant: ereret aepen.* *Variant: ae vit ao dot tauen; gare wapen.* [*Note:* down die]

ae ma topen 1) to scoop out. food or water. 2) to dish out from a bag or container.

ae tonatapen 1) to fall upon. enemies. 2) to put the lid on a pot.

ae₅ to go. **ae ge on tapen** to go and come **ange ge onge taivin** I am going and coming

ae veapen *Variant: veapen. V-i.* to stop ; to cease.

ae veapen *Variant: veapen. V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to leave. **ae vemo aen** He left them [*Gram:* with a motion verb] 2) to eliminate. 3) to divorce. *Syn: tariro tapen/aepen.* 4) never to repeat an action. *Syn: ae veapen di iragen.*

ae wandepen to sit down.

ae wat nugusepen *Process VP.* 1) to reject. a person. 2) to cut off from. 3) to interrupt and stop the person who is speaking/mall; to choose. *Syn: ae wa tomagepen, ae wat tomagepen.* *Ant: wat nugusepen.*

ae yap enapen *Process VP.* to tie up into a bundle.

aeane *N.* resentful. *Syn: gunat.*

aeane *N.* suckers on a plant. **aeane warapen** to prune *Syn: etasi.*

aebok *response.* a mild swear word.

aegaven tapen *Def VP.* to help ; to assist. *Syn: wat agoasepen.* [*Gram:* Possession on <aegaven> shows the object, for example <aegavenana ta> Help me!]

aegirigit *N.* a species of sweet potato.

aenagaet *adv.* **aenagaet vitapen** to dive off from **aenagaet di aepen** to go and not return

aenagaet di wapen to speak and receive no reply **aenagaet tapen** to visit a person repeatedly although no return visit is paid one way only with no return. *Variant: aenagaet aenagaet tapen.*

aentagit *adj.* old. people. *Syn: tave, tagani, takani, aeta di, aeta ton.*

aep aewa *Subs P.* teeth in the lower jaw.

aepen *V-i.* goes (3rd person singular). **aeni ase ase** He went farther and farther

aesi *N.* kangaroo.

aeta *adj.* old. people infirm and doing no work. *Syn: aentagit, aeta ton, tave, tagani, takani.* [*Gram:* usually used as <aeta di>]

agaga anupen *Variant: agagatapen. Def VP.* 1) to have sole possession of. in this usage the phrase has no bad connotation. 2) to hoard; forbidden; selfish. **agaga anuvin** I am hoarding **evi amba ne negenat warain** later I alone will get (it) **ikoko agagatan waiwan** He is hoarding his nails **taba gegenat agagatan napen taingiana** You ate everyone's share of the food giving physical protection and having plenty but refusing to share <agaga> does not collocate with <wapen>. *Syn: goandage, gao; umu.*

agagak wan *Def VP.* to growl. a dog.

agagasepen *Variant: agagatapen. V-i.* 1) to reserve by marking boundaries on land so that no-one else will use it. land. 2) to reserve ; to be engaged. a girl.

agagatapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to protect a possession physically from someone who is trying to take it. **agagasivin** I am protecting (my possessions) **agagata napen/warapen** to care only for oneself *Variant: agaga anupen.* 2) to tease a dog only. *Syn: nanamasepen.* 3) to reserve. 4) to be engaged. *Variant: agagasepen.*

agan wapen/tapen *Def VP.* to shout in order to herd pigs.

agana *adj.* small ; little. **aganantu** smaller *Syn: otukoentu, ontotu, otukamontu.*

aganamepen *Variant: agana tapen. Derived verb.* to make it too small. too small to be useful as for example not to put enough flour in bread.

agara *N.* a species of leaf.

agara napen *Def VP.* to cause abortion and sterilization by eating a certain leaf ; to be barren because the leaf was eaten. *See: agara.*

agat enapen *Def VP.* to protect. **agat enamuiwan** He is protecting them **agat enaniwan** He is

protecting us

age yao *Imp.* go and look. a short distance. *Pl:* aise yawan.

agen yao *Imp.* go and look. a long distance. *Pl:* aise en yawan.

agepen *V-i.* go (2nd person singular). **amba agean?** Where did you go?

agetao wagetao tapen *Def VP.* to fight by general methods. much fighting and retaliation.

agetavepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bite and peel ; to bite the skin off.

agi wapen *Variant: wa agiasepen. Def VP.* to promise. **agi wani gapan onen** He came as he promised **God agi dianeni gapan anu tumaseton waninan** We believe God's promise Informants do not agree: some say <tauka> and <agi> are synonyms while others say that <tauka> is stronger. *Syn:* tauka wapen.

agi warapen *Def VP.* to count. (obsolete form) (currently used). *Syn:* batnagepen.

agim *N.* rock. generic term. *Syn:* goat.

ago *Variant: aigoe, agoe. N.* servant ; helper. *Syn:* biga apane, wat ago apane; **D:gubi.** *Variant: D:Mailu.*

ago inapaet wandini otua *Subs P.* side-kick ; constant companion. **ago tan inapaet wandini otua** slave

agua *N body part.* his thigh ; top of his thigh. **agunawa** my thigh

agumepen *Variant: agumapen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to close. **yamaga agum** Close your eyes **nani wat agumepen** to make a fist eyes or a hand. [*Note: to close hand*]

agun *adv.* make sure. **agun anu nimanegen** treat me properly **agun anupen** to beware **agun wapen** to warn being sure to give me some meat or food or material possession 1 tells 2 to warn 3 but in reporting this 2 cannot say that he warned 3 but only that he told 3. *Syn:* yambuni inanap. *Variant: gope agun anupen.* [*Note: make sure you remember me*]

agup *N with loc. clitic.* his lap. **agunap** my lap [*Note: at the thigh*]

asurewa *N kinship.* his mother. **aguranawa** my mother used in <Virip> situations. *Syn:* inewa.

aian *N.* stinging nettles. used medicinally as an irritant. *Syn:* wame.

aiapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to get. **ai onen** He brought them taking objects some place (plural). [*Gram: often used in Process VP*]

aibupen *V-t (obj.suf).* to get. (plural). *Syn:* aiapen.

aigane tapen *Variant: aigavene tapen. Def VP.* 1) to redeem by paying a price for. 2) to mediate ; to be an intermediary in combat or

in love or in business; to stand in between. *Syn:* yaumakap yonapen. 3) to be a sacrifice.

aigavenanu tan He was our sacrifice

aigap *Pers.Pos.* on top. **aigapewa** the top one **aiganup** on top of us or over us **aigantup** above slightly *Syn:* gagap.

aigap aigap more and more. *Variant: aigap sia sia.*

aigat *N.* roof. **aigarewa aigat enketnage** Cut the edge of the thatch

aigavene tapen *Variant: aigane tapen. Def VP.* to mediate ; to be a sacrifice ; to redeem.

aige *Relator.* beginning of feast or work in which others may be asked to participate. **barip aige aen** He went to the feast for a feast it means that the food has been divided up and will be cooked the following day.

aigewa *N.* top of a flat surface such as a table or a seat. **pa aigewa** roof

aigoe *Variant: agoe. N.* 1) servant. 2) helper; he alone. **orup da aigoe den uon** He was without a helper **aigoe ak** Go help him giving protection against a sorcerer he departed first. *Syn:* ago. *Ant:* megenat.

aim *N.* something ; someone. used when a name is forgotten.

aimage *adj.* good. *Syn:* D:aipake, aiwage, kakae.

aiman seapen *Def VP.* to divide into portions on plates ; to separate people into groups. *Syn:* yan seapen.

aiman tapen *Def VP.* to distribute. **aiman taini otua** — *Subs P.* person who does not share. *Syn:* yan sini otua. *Ant:* umu otua.

aimepe *loc.* there. **ne gutut negawa aimepe neimon** My history (is that) they married there *Syn:* ap mepe.

aipa *Variant: aepa. loc.* down there. the spelling <aepa> is rejected by some.

aipake *adj.* good. **aipake apane mini anupen/diapen** to declare righteous **aipake taine nagire gare aipakewa warep, koerage taine nagire gare koerage warep** justice *Syn:* D:aiwage, kakae, aimage. [*Note: the good doing people will receive a good repayment, the bad doing people will receive a bad repayment.*]

aipane *adj.* good. **oaen aipanewa ae age** Good woman go down *Syn:* D:kakae, aiwage, aimage, aipake.

airampu *N.* evil spirit.

kunkani troll (?); mentally defective child. **airampu nesiwa/nesipewa** rainbow **airampu otua airampu guewa nanip kaitane da idol** [*Note: ladder of evil spirit child of evil spirit*]

airampu potap wanden to be possessed. an evil spirit (or of the Holy Spirit). *Variant: airampu unuk wanden, airampu unugepen.*

airampu warapen to be controlled by an evil spirit causing sickness or unusual behaviour.
airampu waramoni nagire many spirits in many people **airampu wareni otua** one spirit in one person **airampu warane otua** many spirits in one person <airampu potap warapen/undepen> and <airampu potap unagepen> both have the same symptoms and only the medicine man can tell the difference between control by an evil spirit and possession.
airani *N.* 1) his lower leg. **airaninawa** my lower leg 2) Evening Star.
aisepen *V-i.* go (2nd person plural).
aisira *Variant: aitar.* *adj.* three-quarters full.
ait *N.* lightning which strikes something.
yangwan lightning which flashes but does no harm. **ganip ait ton boen** The lightning struck the coconut and it died
aita *N.* a species of tree (Cassia glauca) ; Kalamona.
aitara *Variant: aisira.* *adj.* three-quarters full.
aitara aitar further over **aitarawa** five days hence
aimage *adj.* good. *Syn:* **D:aipake, aimage, kakae.**
akae *exclamation.* expressing surprise or pain.
akaisepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bite off a piece.
akakaisepen to bite off several pieces **baguna akakaisen** to have indigestion
akaitapen *Variant: akaisepen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* to peck ; to injure oneself repeatedly with a knife.
akakaisepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bite off many pieces. **akaisepen** to bite off one piece
akat enapen *Def VP.* to lay a log cabin fire in order to heat rocks.
aketnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to cut by chewing. string. 2) to chop off ; to bite off.
aketnagen to be cut down with an ax **aketnek nenen** a greeting said to an ax when it has helped to cut down a big tree a tree.
ako *Variant: akoane.* *N.* 1) branch on a dead tree with no leaves. **oma nani ako waren** He got the dead branch used only of dead dry wood and not of a live tree. 2) thin. **apan akoa** thin person
akopewa *N.* husk. of corn or anae or betel nut or pandanus.
etua skin. of pitpit flowers or tree bark.
akueramepen *Variant: akueram napen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bite ; to chew. *Syn:* **danko tapen.**
aku:i *exclamation.* expressing fear or an overwhelming problem.
akuren *N.* Striped Possum. It is about the size of a cat with large eyes and a mean appearance and the young makes a rasping noise.
akutnagen *IV.* to erode the ground making a ditch.
akutnaginiwa ravine water.

am *N.* milk. **am ui na totnaginiwa** last born child
[Note: last one to eat milk and be weaned]
am baimepen *Process VP.* to roll ; to push along with a foot.
am gotonagepen *Process VP.* to trample with the foot ; to press in order to crush.
am gurapen *Process VP.* 1) to stamp out a fire. 2) to finish work completely. (idiomatic usage).
am kaonagepen *Variant: am kawanagepen.* *Process VP.* to step on and pinch.
am kawanagepen *Variant: am kaonagepen.* *Process VP.* to step on and pinch. **nani am kawanagen** He stepped on my fingers
am ketnagepen *Process VP.* to cut down by stamping down. vines or other plants.
am koasinagepen *Process VP.* to shove along. (inanimate).
wat koasinagepen to shove along in order to move to another place. a baby (not an adult nor an older child).
am kuatnagepen *Process VP.* to step on and break without severing and without using a knife. a branch If the tree is soft wood the branch will break off completely but with hard wood it will not.
wat kuatnagepen to break a branch by using the hand.
am kutnagepen *Process VP.* to push under ; to drive into the ground by stepping on.
am nasepen *Variant: am natapen.* *Process VP.* to step on and hold.
am natapen *Variant: am nasepen.* *Process VP.* to step on and hold ; to weigh down. **ae am natapen** to subjugate by robbing of people's power through magic **guewa am nasen** to step on someone's shadow **natanat am natapen** I am weighing down people The spirit came and robbed a person of strength forbidding him to do something.
am ninigamepen *Process VP.* 1) to jar loose by stamping. ripe fruit. *Syn:* **amurunagepen.** 2) to escape injury in a fight. 3) to prune. **etasi am ninigamen** He pruned the dead branches dead branches or suckers. *Syn:* **etasi warapen, aeane warapen.**
am paisepen/paitapen *Process VP.* to step on and break. **am papaitapen** 1) 2) several people.
am pininagepen *Process VP.* to rub off; by rubbing two objects together.
am purunagepen *Process VP.* to make a hole with the foot.
empurunagepen to make a hole with the hand.
am tatnagepen *Variant: am totnagepen.* *Process VP.* to strike the foot and injure it ; to pull loose by stepping on ; to stamp with the foot.
am totnagepen *Variant: am tatnagepen.* *Process*

VP. to strike the foot and injure it ; to stamp with the foot ; to pull loose by stepping on.

amakai *N.* a type of dark reddish-grey rock. *Syn:* **makamak.**

amakit *Variant:* **amankit.** *N.* a forked stick which can be used as a hook to get an animal or fruit out of a tree. *Syn:* **ginkoe.**

amap *N with loc. clitic.* at the breast. *Syn:* **moitap.**

amarimepen *Variant:* **amarimape.** *V-t (no obj.suf).* to smooth out the ground with the feet ; physically to disperse a crowd. **amarim warden** He knocked over stacked-up wood in order to let the bottom wood dry.

amat taini apane *Variant:* **koayup taini apane.** *Subs P.* manager ; caretaker.

amat tapen *Def VP.* to wait for someone ; to expect ; to care for. **amat tanek** Take care of me **amat tamo kakaevet** Guard them well **amat taini apane** caretaker *Syn:* **namben tapen, neigin yawapen.**

amat yambuni tapen/wandepen *Def VP.* to be patient.

amba *conj.* then. between clauses in a sequence sentence or else at the beginning of a sentence in a narrative.

amba *interrogative.* where.

ambaiewa *N kinship.* his father. **ambaianawa** my father **ambaigawa** your father *Syn:* **mamewa.**

ambarimepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to knot. the end of a rope.

ambe *interrogative.* which one. **nu orup ambe** Which one of us? *Syn:* **ansena.**

amborapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to finalize a marriage ; to block a path; guard who watches for an enemy. **unup ware taue isema barane ne inana amboran** He brought the pot there and put it down and married my mother **amboborapen** to block many paths **amborini apane** guard who stops movement **gopat apane**

ame₁ *Pro.* that one referred to previously. *Syn:* **ameme.**

ame₂ *loc.* that ; away from the speaker. **amena** over there and somewhere in that general area

amen amba *loc.* over there. exact spot not specified.

amewa *N body part.* 1) her breast. **amanawa** my breast 2) his foot. **tonuguse ae baren amap onen** He felled (it) and came on foot *Syn:* **D:pusiwa.** *Variant:* **D:Milne Bay.** *From:* Central dialect.

amipen₁ *Variant:* **amopen.** *V-t (obj.suf).* to smoke. **pe amin** He smoked (it) on a rack **amimon** He smoked them animals.

amipen₂ *V-t (no obj.suf).* to string. **ami munan** They strung (the beads) and gave them to them beads.

amo wanum *Variant:* **amuiwanum.** *3p.pres. cont.* they are going.

amopen *V-i.* 1) go (3rd person plural). 2) to smoke. *Variant:* **amipen.**

amotnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush with the foot ; to step on. **ni amotnagen** to crush a truck.

amsetnagepen *V-i.* to slide and slip in mud. *Syn:* **amsetnak wansetnak tapen.**

amsetnak wansetnak tapen *Def VP.* to slide and slip in mud. *Syn:* **amsetnagepen.**

amtanapen *Variant:* **amtanepen.** *V-i.* to return ; to change direction ; to change allegiance. *Syn:* **antanepen, entanepen.** 2) to block the way. *Syn:* **amborapen.**

amtapenapen *Variant:* **antapenapen.** *V-t (obj.suf).* to drop ; to lower ; to pass down.

amumu *Variant:* **ameme.** *Pro.* that one.

amun *adj.* hot ; warm ; fever. **amunu** It is hot **amunu den** comfortable **mek pa mega amunua gapan gapan wande aepi** Each should go and stay at his comfortable home **amunu bigaren** to cool off, to become lukewarm **amun mega gapan** in his authority **amun anupen** to be anxious **amun yagiren** to be anxious **amun dorini apane** hard worker **ne amun ya doranegiwan** I am not important **amun mondi wan** He spoke with false authority **amun tavewa gapan di wapen** to speak with true authority **amun wanapen** to declare with authority concerning work implying that obedience will result **amun puk wa tau aen** The fever has finished (parabolic) an important person because he has many different positions of responsibility. *Syn:* **gop yagiren.** [Note: at hot] [Gram: subject is in the object of <yagiren]

amunagaet *adv.* eagerly.

amunamepen *Derived V.* to make hot. **tunu amunamen** He cooked it until hot

amunu den *NonPers AccP.* important. **nop mega amunu den** His words are important

amupen *V-t (obj.suf).* to step on ; to push with the foot. **ae amupen** to hold down by stepping **amumon** to step on them

amurukamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to step on and cause to disintegrate. rotten wood (not people).

amurunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to jar loose by stamping. ripe fruit. *Syn:* **am ninigamepen.**

amututamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to step on and cause to disintegrate. rotten thatch.

an *N.* a species of tree. its bark is used for loin cloths.

anan *N.* 1) war; spear. *Syn:* **ita.** 2) trouble ; danger. **anan manewa** dangerous animal **apanewa** dangerous man *Syn:* **dum manewa.** 3) a species of tree with hard wood.

anan datnagepen *OF.* to stir up trouble ; to agitate people to fight.

anana *N.* mold. **anana yanen** to mold *Syn:* **inop.**

anana enapen *Def VP.* 1) to cough slightly in order to clear the throat. 2) to clear the throat to attract attention. it is proper to do this when coming up on someone's house or on a person from behind on a trail.

sesen enapen to cough. a bigger cough.

anane denawa *Variant:* **anan den, anane den.**
Subs P. dangerous.

anani *N.* a species of tree ; orange.

anap enapen *Def VP.* to rule over ; to subjugate ; to be selfish due to becoming important.
ananap enamoin I will rule them **ananap enagain** I will rule you **anagap enan** You rule us
anap enan
tapen/wapen/warapen/topen/napen [*Gram:* subject is marked by pronoun in <anap,> person suffix on <enapen> agrees with pronoun in <anap,> object is marked by object suffix in <enapen>]
— *Past Tense VP.* **ananap enamon taivin** I am ruling them **anap enanen taiwan** He is ruling us **anap enanen naiwan** He is greedy toward us over food [*Gram:* subject is marked in <anap,> object is marked in <enan,> person suffix on final verb agrees with pronoun on <anap>]

anap wandepen *Def VP.* to rely upon ; to rely upon one ruling over. *Syn:* **tumap wandepen.**

anapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to do to. **giton en ananegen** He spits on me **ni* up wat anen** He voided on her [*Gram:* the verb must have <en> or <wat> preceding]

anasem tapen/panapen *Def VP.* to sit around the fire in the position used by men. **anasem tan wandia** He is sitting by the fire on his haunches

anat *N.* a non-edible species of pandanus. *Syn:* **bime.**

anavi *N.* enemy.

andi *interrogative.* when. *Syn:* **ani.**

anea *N.* angel.

anega *adv.* like that. used to close a quotation.

manega like this. **anega wan** He said that used to introduce a paragraph.

anen da uon *Eq Cl.* there is no problem or no difficulty ; <Think nothing of it>. *Syn:* **dim da uon.**

anenen *Variant:* **anen.** *interrogative.* how. **anen ya anu** Don't be concerned *Syn:* **anta amba.** [*Note:* Don't think how]

anep *N.* a small smart species of cuscus of the size of a cat.

anepen *V-i.* go (1st person plural). **ap an** Let's go! a strong command.

angepen *V-i.* go (1st person singular) ; I go (1st

person singular).

ani *interrogative.* when. **ani oneta** When will he come **aniwa** a piece (not Daga). *Syn:* **andi.**

ani gengenume *N kinship.* his descendants, his offspring, members of the same clan. **anin gengenumanawa** my offspring *Syn:* **dugup megawa, naewa, ani sibabasiwa.**

ani sibabasiwa *N kinship.* his descendants, his offspring, members of the same clan. **anin sibabasiwa** *Syn:* **dugup megawa, naewa, ani gengenume.** 1) 2) of wood or meat. *Syn:* **semua.**

aniat *N.* heavy rain. *Syn:* **damuyo.**

anika *N.* anchor. **kabum wat nasiniwa** that which holds the boat **anika antapenene bim wan** They dropped anchor [*Note:* when they dropped down the anchor it was taut]

animpo *interrogative.* how many.

animu *N body part.* 1) his throat. **animu vege wan** He has a sore throat **animu kurat waia** He is thirsty **animu koni dararam tan** His adam's apple is bobbing *Syn:* **mege.** 2) back of the neck.

aninke den *adj.* 1) bad odor ; stink. **noa aninke den** His speech is distasteful 2) in heat. only of dogs.

anipo (preferred form). *Variant:* **animpo.** *interrogative.* how many.

anop *N.* tree ; wood ; fire. *Syn:* **oma.**

anse *response.* perhaps ; <Could be either way ; who knows?>.

ansena *interrogative.* which one. **ansenawa sia** Which one is next? *Syn:* **ambe.**

ansi *N.* Papuan Taipan Black Snake.

anta amba *interrogative.* how. **anta amba vetait** How will we loosen it? *Syn:* **anenen.**

antan *interrogative.* what happened. [*Gram:* can be used with any person]

antanapen *Variant:* **antanepen.** *V-i.* to change allegiance ; to change one's mind or work ; to repent ; to turn end to end. **goanewa antanen tobot taton** He changed his mind and we were friends again *Syn:* **entanepen.**

antanen *Variant:* **entanen.** *V-t (obj.suf to show subject).* to become something else ; to be transformed. **nenip antanagen ongean** You became a bird and came **nenip antananegen, nenip entan nimanegen** I became a bird

antapenapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to drop down or into. a large item like a sweet potato.

damagepen to drop. a small item like rice. [*Gram:* <ae> optionally precedes] 2) wilfully to disregard a rule or a law.

anu ae veapen *Process VP.* to forgive ; to forget ; to ignore ; to reject some word or thought. *Syn:* **to ae amupen.**

imua oaraen to forget. not implying rejection.

anu aipa uasepen *Process VP.* to forgive. **anun**

aipa uasivin I am forgiving him *Syn:* anu ae veapen.

anu awasepen/awapen *Process VP.* 1) to recall. *Syn:* **darine purut wan.** 2) to understand. *Syn:* **anu kakayasepen.**

anu baitamepen *OF.* **tumap ya wandepen** to not rely upon <gego den> with doubts. to belittle ; to doubt ; not to trust. *Syn:* **anu otumepem.**

anu bamamasepen/bambamasepen/bambamaen [*Gram:* <bambamaen> is 3 only] *OF.* not to recognise a person.

anu bamamasepen/bambamasepen/bambamaen₁ [*Gram:* <bambamaen> is 3 only] *Process VP.* 1) to be confused. *Syn:* **anu waramasepen.** 2) to be unsure. *Syn:* **imua biro baro tan.**

anu beregamepen₁ *Process VP.* to miss out on part of something ; to learn only part of the facts ; to misunderstand the point.

anu beregamepen₂ *OF.* to misunderstand a person. **anu beregam nimanegen** They did not share with me *Syn:* **anu bambamasepen, anu waramasepen.**

anu dagimepen *OF.* to plan revenge ; to desire to get even.

anu guragut tapen *Process VP.* **anu kakayat amba.** to decide ; to make up one's mind ; to consider before acting. (more usual form).

anu gurapen *Process VP.* to love ; to long for ; to show mercy to ; to be concerned for ; to feel pity ; to be concerned for. **menan anu gurivin** I love him **nunan anu guriwan** He loves us **anu gurini apanewa** one who loves **mek anu guren** He is love *Syn:* **imua posewa inap waren, bagua inap anupen; anu tanapen.** [*Gram:* can be preceded by <menan, nenan, genan> etc]

anu imaina nagirewa *Subs P.* my beloved people.

anu kakayasepen *Qual VP.* 1) to comprehend. 2) to understand. some passage of time or some thought. *Syn:* **anu awasepen.** 3) to decide. 4) to consider. (rare form). *Syn:* **anu guragut tapen; imua watapen.**

anu manatamepen to understand a person's character.

anu koeragamepen *OF.* 1) to hate. **dawa anu koeragamen dawa anu aipakamen** One I hated the other I blessed **garipe otua** one who hates *Syn:* **anu koyamepen, anu koeamepen.** [*Note:* think bad] 2) to be jealous.

anu koko anupen *Process VP.* to be jealous.

anu koyamepen *Variant:* **anu koeamepen.** *OF.* to hate ; to be jealous. **namu anu koyamepen** to hate a person first *Syn:* **anu**

koeragamepen.

anu manatamepen *Process VP.* to comprehend ; to understand a person's character.

anu kakayasepen to understand words or thoughts.

anu nau aninait we keep remembering.

anu nimanegepen *OF.* to remember ; to think about a person ; to bother a person. **ya anu nimanege** Don't bother me!

anu oaramasepen *Variant:* **anu waramasepen.** *Process VP.* **ne oare** I don't know. to be confused ; to lack understanding. *Syn:* **anu bambamasepen.**

anu otumepem *OF.* to belittle. *Syn:* **anu baitamepen.**

anu panapen *Process VP.* to go to make a request but then not to make it because of fear or shame. **anu panagivin** My thoughts are tied

anu purunagepen *Process VP.* to recall. **me sia anu purunagen** He recalled again *Syn:* **anu awasepen.**

anu seapen *Process VP.* to choose. *Syn:* **wat nugusepen.**

anu sisimepen *Qual VP.* to be sad. **moni munan anu sisimiwan** He is disappointed by the pay *Syn:* **bagu sisi wan.**

anu tanapen *Process VP.* 1) **bagu sisi baware anupen.** to suffer ; to sorrow. **bagu sisi anu tanapen** to suffer mentally or emotionally **vek anu tanapen** to suffer physically 2) to be concerned for. *Syn:* **anu gurapen.**

anu tapen *Process VP.* to desire cargo or a woman ; to work for material gains. [*Gram:* must be preceded by <wapip> or <epiwa/

anu tumasepen *OF.* to believe ; to trust ; to have faith.

anu tumat *N.* faith ; faithful ; trustworthy.

anu waramasepen *Variant:* **anu oaramasepen.** *Process VP.* to be confused. *Syn:* **anu bambamasepen, anu waran tapen.**

anu waren tapen *Past tense VP.* obeyed and did. **anu waran tan** I obeyed

anu ya ta kakayasepen *Process VP.* to understand incompletely. *Syn:* **anu bambamasepen.**

anu yao se yao tapen *Process VP.* to be undecided. *Syn:* **gego anupen.**

anu yawapen *Process VP.* 1) to consider. *Syn:* **gego anupen.** 2) to try ; to experiment. *Syn:* **tayawapen.** 3) to decide. **ek anu yawan** You decide!

anuinat anupen *Des VP.* **anupen men anupen.** to learn more ; to want to know more ; to want to hear more. **anuinat anuivin** We are learning more

anuingan *Prolonged action.* to trust. **anu tumasepen** either in people or in words. [*Note:* keep on knowing]

anuiwanian ya wakaumane Don't forget!
Don't lose it! *Syn:* **imuk ya oaraep, nop ae ya vene.** *Ant:* **imu oaraen.** [*Note:* keep remembering]

anun waiwan *Past tense VP.* to be concerned for, to be interested in, to desire to see. [*Gram:* <munan> precedes <anun>; <anun> is conjugated only in the past; <waiwan> is conjugated in any person tense]

anupen₁ *V-t (no obj.suf).* to hear ; to listen ; to know ; to understand ; to think ; to believe.

anupen₂ *OF.* to love ; to think about. **sia anupen** to recall, to refine understanding **anupena amba/anupenamba** <Let me think>

anupen daramun wan gase anun aton anuivin. to rejoice over good news. [*Gram:* <anupen> is conjugated]

anut *N.* thought.

anut apane *Subs P.* wise, having understanding of matters, mature. of a person of any age. *Syn:* **nop apane, paututum apane.**

anut daiton wanumopen to agree ; to be of one mind. *Syn:* **imua pose daiton wanumopen.**

anut darine bemta tan *Idiom Cl.* to hear and understand and remember; to fail to hear and understand and remember. **darinana bemta taiwan** I am remembering *Ant:* **darine kaimake tan.**

anut ega iragi watapapen to open up your thoughts ; to speak your mind. [*Gram:* <ega> permitted in any person]

anut inewa potap di anuni/waren inewa me tani guegue sia di taiwan. instinct. only of animals.

anut otua *Subs P.* wise ; understanding ; learned.

anut potapewa *Subs P.* **imua gan anuiwan.** one's own thoughts and plans.

anut tumatum tapen *Def VP.* to think a matter is taken care of. Each person thinks the other has taken care of a situation when in fact neither has. [*Gram:* Used in plural persons only. <Anut> is optional]

anut wandap wandap wanden to be educated, to think of doing something and then abandon the plan.

ao *loc.* up there ; higher up ; up. **aot** up there and visible **aosira** toward up there **ao entanapen** to turn right side up **ao wat nagasepen** to lift someone up

ao boen *numeral.* ten. *Syn:* **aonagaet.** [*Note:* up is dead]

ao wapen *Def VP.* to shout ; to call out over a distance without using words.
ven wapen to shout using words. (this term is often not understood).

ao yom tapen *Def VP.* to jump up and down. *Syn:* **karapun tapen.**

aomet *N.* white bracelet made from a giant clam shell.

aonagaet *numeral.* ten. *Syn:* **ao boen.**

aonenga announcement. *Syn:* **opata.** *From:* Mailu.

aop aoa *Subs P.* teeth in the upper jaw.

aopan *N.* wrong ; incorrect. **aopan tapen** to do incorrectly **aopan wapen** to speak incorrectly (some feel that this is not a true synonym) a weak form for to lie. *Syn:* **ebo.**

aopan aopan tapen to deceive ; to shirk one's duty.

aopan aopan wapen to lie ; to be a hypocrite. *Syn:* **ebo ebo tapen/wapen.**

aopan ewasepen *V-t (obj.suf).* to deceive. **aopan ewanege tan** He deceived me and did it

aopan wa babayanepen *OF.* to deceive ; to tempt.

aopan wa ewasepen *Process VP.* to trick ; to lead astray ; to deceive. *Syn:* **aopan imu pose nan.**

aopan warupen *OF.* to deceive ; to tempt. **aopan ya warup nimanegap** He should not tempt me

ap *conj.* so ; thus ; therefore. **ap menan** therefore **ap me** therefore **ap anega** so like that, accordingly

ap dumapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to divide ground to show ownership. *Syn:* **ap enupen.**

ap enupen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to divide ground to show ownership. *Syn:* **ap dumapen.**

ap mega *NP.* 1) behaviour. *Syn:* **guegue mega.** 2) journey ; travels. **ap mega aruga** his many journeys **ap anepen** Let's go occupying either a single day or several days.

ap mepe *loc.* there. *Syn:* **aimepe.**

ap oamewa gapan *Time RAP.* during that time.

ap oamewa gapan during that time. the time may be future or past but has been previously mentioned.

ap puraput mega enapen umap tapen to get ready for a journey. [*Gram:* <enapen> and <tapen> are conjugated]

ap yogane ginap aepen to do something slowly. **ap yoganen ginap angepen** I am doing it slowly either because it is a person's custom or because the person is lazy. If the person is being lazy then this is said to show displeasure with his slowness. [*Gram:* Person on <yogane> and the verb must agree.]

apan *N.* man ; male. **apan da** some one **apananawa** my friend **apan ase umat apanewa** That man is a widower both are used in <virip> situations only used by males. *Syn:* **yanak, uratan.**

apan apan *adj.* proud ; conceited ; boastful ; silly. **apan apan wapen** to boast **apan apan tapen** to show off **apan apan ya tapen** to be

dignified of males (whereas <oae oae> is used for females).

apan da evene oakenewa kaum waseasepen to commit adultery.

apan mega *NP.* her husband. *Syn:* **memewa**.

apan mini uon *Idiom.* not to be respected because of bad speech and behaviour. <oae mini uon> is used for females.

apan oae otu wai den *AccP.* family. **apan pa mega den** can be used for family if his house has only his family living there

apanan waina *Kinship P.* my men. **apane wai** his men a greeting.

apane da ameme *NP.* one of them. [*Gram:* <ameme> is optional]

apane daiton *number P.* twenty. [*Note:* one man]

aparam *N.* a species of plant ; Lobster Claw (*Heliconia humilis*).

apen wapen *Def VP.* to cry. used only in <vrip> situation where a person can't say <irip>. *Syn:* **irip wapen**.

apesepe *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to hold with tongs. Some do not accept this meaning of the word. *Syn:* **kapepe**. 2) to hold under the arm. **sip apesen** He held it under his arm

apit *N.* a species of animal like a wallaby.

apot *N.* sore ; wound. *Syn:* **omat**.

apue *piece.* *Syn:* **D:semu**. *Variant:* **D:Daga**. *From:* Motu.

ara aepen *Variant:* **arao aepen**. *Def VP.* to go and stay more than one night.

ara inapen *Def VP.* to sleep in the bush without a house but with a fire.

nukap inapen to sleep without a fire and with or without a house.

arak wapen *Variant:* **garat wapen**. *Def VP.* to swear ; to curse using obscene language. *Syn:* **noyam wapen, maken wapen**.

arampon *N.* Milky Way.

aran pit tapen *Def VP.* 1) to do hot sweaty work in the sun. **amun gatok aran pit tapen** to be hot and sweaty from working in the sun 2) to blow smoke when smoking; Why are you blowing smoke? **kuku anenen aran pit taingi**

arankon *Variant:* **karankon**. *adj.* 1) loose. **arankon tapen** to loosen of string or posts. *Syn:* **bim ya wan; girot garot tan**. *Ant:* **bim wan**. 2) thin. *Syn:* **goambemben, pepeku**.

arao aepen *Variant:* **ara aepen, arao ae inapen**. *Def VP.* to stay overnight for one or more nights. **Biman arao di aen** He has gone to Biman for a few days

arap *N.* the place previously referred to ; his place. **arap gan yao** Look in the place (I told you) **inan arap waingian** I live in my mother's place

arapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to bite ; to hold in the teeth.

arara *adj.* strong and therefore considered to be

good. of tobacco.

bibiga *medium.* of tobacco.

daninke, nutu boen poor tobacco.

arara babara wapen/wa tapen *Process VP.* to express many opinions on a subject.

arasewa *N.* kindling. *Syn:* **mutua**.

are/at *N.* place.

arena *N.* a species of animal ; a type of possum. Its fur is used on drums.

arik/arigewa *N.* area ; territory ; locality.

arip *N.* side. **arip yamu yamu yonane boro tuiwanumun** They stood on either side and played ball one as opposed to the other of a team or a house. *Syn:* **yamu**.

arita *adj.* big ; important. **aritawa** the important one *Syn:* **baware, doak da, doakanama, baita, baita uon** very big, <baita baita uon, goarapuse.

aro *N.* strength ; strong ; authority. **aroan** my authority **aroan anepen** Let's go in my strength **aroak** your authority **aro sia wanapen** to strengthen, to encourage **aroe den** violent, quick to anger and strong **aro apanewa** strong man used to encourage those who are afraid to fight or to climb a tree. *Ant:* **aro uon, nutup uon, nutup boen**.

aroga yao koeragamepen *OF.* to see someone exposed without clothes or living in a house without walls.

arok warapen *Def VP.* to make room ; to clear space. *Syn:* **wapakisepen**. [*Note:* to get open space]

arok/aroga *N.* 1) bare. of an area or a person. *Syn:* **tawak**. 2) outside ; empty space. **pa aroga** outside the house

aruga *Variant:* **aruna**. *adj.* many. **arugataet** very many **dugup ame wardenia aruga di yan aiwandin** multiplied **dugup ame wardenia oam oam di aruga yan aiwandin** That clan grew daily in numbers superlative.

aruna *Variant:* **aruga**. *adj.* many.

ase *Variant:* **ata**. *loc.* there and on the same level. **asep ma** from there to here and on this side **asira** further away **aset** just over there and visible **asepa** over there and out of sight **asepa gan** on the other side **pa ase asirawa** The house over there further along [*Gram:* used only with a motion verb]

ase nabaim ma nabaim tapen *Process VP.* to push and shove.

asenagaet *N.* gift. *Syn:* **garaet, yamunaet**. [*Note:* only to over there]

asewa *N.* kinship. 1) grandparents ; mother's parents.

upewa grandparents ; father's parents. **atanawa** my grandfather 2) grandchild.

asewa *N.* dust or dirt on the body.

asi gagap wapen *Def VP.* to speak gently and

not loudly. **asin gagap waivin** I am speaking softly patience. [Note: to speak in the back of the mouth]

asi kaimewa *Poss P.* back teeth ; molars.
no kaimewa front teeth ; incisors. **asin kaimewa** my back teeth

asian *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.
asian tapen *Def VP.* to dodge a thrown object such as a rock or a spear.

asiap *N.* a sharp black type of rock. used as a razor in the past.

asiap tunapen/tunagepen *Def VP.* to let blood.

asigasepen *OF.* to have clan property which was inherited through the clan. **tunup Ginantae asigasean** Mount Ginantae is your clan property **asigat mumaianawa** It is their clan property houses or land or animals or yams or taro but not sweet potato.

asigip *N.* knowledgeable. **asigip apane** a knowledgeable man **ne asiginap** I understand (how it works) *Syn:* **manase**.

asik warapen *Def VP.* to learn ; to be knowledgeable. **ne asik waran** I learned **asik da sia warapen** to learn more, to train further

asirawa *N.* three days ago or hence.

asiwa *N.* edges of a knife or teeth or axe or airstrip. **asinawa** my back teeth *Syn:* **ginewa**.

at ... deniwa da *NP.* citizen. **ne denina at mame** I am a citizen of this place **at Rom deniwa da** a Roman citizen

at at *N.* everywhere ; many places.

at aven *Process VP.* to eat a hole into in order to make a nest. animals or birds.
na aven to eat a hole in food. an animal.

at awapen *Process VP.* to bite a hole into.

at kweramepen *Process VP.* to soften by chewing. *Syn:* **at veramepen**, **at vetnagepen**.

at mega kakae den wainepen to share God's glory.

at nasepen *Variant:* **at nasen**. *Process VP.* to bite and hold ; to catch on and be stuck ; to squeeze. **at natanegen** I was stuck *Syn:* **kapet natapen**. [Note: the place held me]

at nugut tapen *Process VP.* to pass drink around in a common cup because there are not enough cups. used of communion.

at okonak tau aepen *Process VT.* 1) to tear down one house. a pig only. 2) to break up a blockage in a stream caused by debris. water.

at sen sunrise. *Syn:* **wan sen**, **woup sen**.

at siri bubup tan irikup uon oam taiwan. clear sky with no clouds. sky. *Syn:* **irimun**.

at veramepen *Process VP.* to soften by chewing. betel nut or food for a small child. *Syn:* **at kweramepen**, **at vetnagepen**.

at vetnagepen *Process VP.* to soften by chewing. *Syn:* **at kweramepen**, **at**

veramepen.

at waguria cloudy with no sun.

wan karak sun with haze.

at warapen *Def VP.* to replace.

at yawapen *Process VP.* to test by biting. [Note: bite see]

ata *Variant:* **ase**. *loc.* there and on the same level.

atap ase yawapen to look toward the other side or direction

atabobo *N.* fine ash ; dust blown in the air ; pollen dust from squash and trees. *Syn:* **vemon**.

atagin large ashes not blown in the air.

atagin *N.* ashes which are too large to be blown into the air, ash area, fireplace in house.

atabobo

atakoarewa *N.* former river bed.

atamun *N.* door. (only used by some Dagas). *Syn:* **tonan**.

atanagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to tear down ; to remove in order to replace. **taik anak wan** The wind ripped out (the roof) weeds or thatch etc. *Syn:* **tatanagepen**.

at/are *N.* place. **at iravi** everywhere **at da ugupe otua** foreigner

atasi wan *Stative VP.* to be dried out. **baewa atasi wap amba it** The leaves must dry out then burn (them) *Syn:* **darakaen**.

atasi/atasi den *adj.* scratchy surface of paper or of leaves. not used of cloth.

atat wan *Stative VP.* to be torn. cloth or mat or paper. *Syn:* **bebep wan**.

atoatonu den wapen/tapen to be pleased with work ; to be very happy with lots of talking and laughing.

atomagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bite in two pieces. string.

aton *adj.* happy. **atonanawa** my happiness **atonana anuvin** I am happy **atonana taivin** I am celebrating **aton/atone tapen** to celebrate **atone wapen** 1) [Gram: possession on <atone> shows the object of pleasure] 2) **aton aton** conceit, proud, silly, boastful

aton aton met mat tapen *Def VP.* to carouse with unacceptable behaviour and racing around making trouble. does not imply drinking.

aton baware anupen *Def VP.* to be excited not with fear but with pleasure. *Syn:* **daramu wan**.

aton inap anupen to praise ; to worship. *Syn:* **wa taragasepen**, **wa atonasepen**.

aton inap anupen to be proud of ; to praise ; to worship ; to be happy. [Gram: persons match]

atonu anupen

atone/atonu anupen/wapen *Def VP.* to be pleased with. **atonaga anun atonaga anun** He was pleased with you *Syn:* **aipake mega men daramu wan**. *Variant:* **atonuga anun**.

atonu anupen/wanapen *Def VP.* to be happy ; to praise. **atonana anuivin** I am happy [Gram: person on <atonu> and the verb match]

atonu den *NonPers AccP.* eagerly. *Syn:* **daramu wan.**

atop *N.* a species of vine. **atop kaimewa** a vine used as a blow gun **atop enapen** to sew leaves for a gable the leaves are used in closing the gables of a house.

atotnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to wean. a nursing child. [Gram: optionally preceded by <am/

atup warapen/mutapen to mop the brow or body of sweat. <mutapen> is acceptable but not as good.

aturi warapen *Def VP.* to slice into pieces. sweet potato for <oraka> pot cooking.

atutamepen *V-t (no obj. suf).* to dry out by placing above a fire. a torch or body parts.

aua *N.* his uncle ; his mother's brother; his niece or nephew ; the child of a sibling of the opposite sex. **auawa** my uncle reciprocal term of <aua>. *Ant:* **wanuganewa.**

auata *N.* Corroboree Toad.

auda *N.* foreigner, one who has authority. *Syn:* **bariawa.**

augaren/wan augaren twilight ; any time when the sun is not visible but it is still light. *Syn:* **augaya.**

augaya *N.* twilight ; when the sun has set but it is still light. *Syn:* **wan augareni.**

auk *N.* quicksand. **mepu mapu tan** behavior of quicksand when stepped on

auma *N.* a species of red banana. *Syn:* **aumagida.**

aumagida *N.* a species of red banana. *Syn:* **auma.**

aumam *N.* a type of Daga song.

aumap *N.* full moon.
don quarter moon.

aumet *N.* arm band.

aunampa *N.* dark birthmark ; blemish.

aup *N.* tree frog.

aup inapen *Def VP.* to sleep ; to recline ; to lie down. **aup boniga inapen** to be deeply asleep **aupaet ininton garin yavia ugun itani waia** We were confined to the house and thus resentful and bored no work and no walking about but just sleep.

aup ton *Def VP.* to be sleepy. **aup tonegen** I was sleepy [Note: sleep hit me]

aupa <aopa> is rejected by some informants.
Variant: **aopa.** *loc.* up there and out of sight.

auratun *N.* a species of sugar cane.

autarawa *N.* four days hence.

ave wapen *Def VP.* to summon. *Syn:* **ven wapen.**

awagan *N.* hole in cloud. **irikup awagan mega** a hole in the clouds

awaia *N.* a species of sweet potato.

awaip *N.* long pole tied to a net for catching animals.

awak *N.* ground ; dirt ; earth. it does not mean the world <piup> also means world. *Syn:* **piup.**

awan *N.* 1) a species of bird like a bowerbird. 2) lake ; pool. **awan topen** to make a pool *Syn:* **kodadau.** 3) plateau ; flat place on a mountain.

awandon *N.* a species of small frog.

awanewa *N kinship.* her brother-in-law ; her husband's older brother; his sister-in-law ; his younger brother's wife. **awanawawa** my brother-in-law this is the reciprocal term of <awanewa>. *Ant:* **narawanewa.**

awao *N.* wild taro. not eaten because it is bitter and causes itching; it has a small root.

awapen *V-t (obj. suf).* to puncture with a stick or a knife. **at awapen** to bite a hole into Some speakers make a distinction between <awapen> with a plural object and <enawapen> with a singular object, but others do not. *Syn:* **enawapen.**

awasen *IV.* to be opened. **ninoke awasen** a hole came in the tin ears or eyes or a tin.

awatao *N.* the larva of a species of insect.

awawa donewa *Poss P.* tide. it causes water to <tutut wan>.

ayako *N.* string bag with a design.

ayamat *N.* humble ; obedient ; dependable ; responsible ; trustworthy. **ayamat tapen** to obey **ayamat apanewa**

ayao *N.* bottle tree.

ayo akuku wapen *Def VP.* to express pleasure by laughing loudly.

ayop *N.* leader. **ayop nega, ayopana** my leader This is a full synonym. When a person is not truly an older sibling this is merely a greeting which can be applied to any leader including government officials in Moresby. *Syn:* **tasewa; D:ogo.** *Variant:* **D:Mailu.**

ayoyo *N.* round trip in one day.

B - b

babaruma *N.* a species of plant with a good smell. used as a charm on a child to ensure growth and to ward off sickness.

bae *N.* razor. **bae enupen, bayan enupen** to shave *Syn:* **D:sevi.** *Variant:* **D:Motu.**

bae waren *Stative VP.* to be bent over.

baebae *adv.* slowly because of old age or extreme youth. **baebaentu** slower *Syn:* **momam, yaema.**

baewa *N.* 1) leaf. **baewa wat vesen** The leaf is

newly opened. generic term. 2) money ; bills.

bagagae *N.* a species of large dark-coloured bird.

bagan *N.* cowbird.

bagi *N.* a type of bead.

bagu aipak tan *Variant: bagu kakae tan. Idiom Cl.* to be pleased ; to be happy; to be sad. **ma auda endi bagua aipak taia** This white man today is happy *Ant: bagu pumpuni tan, bagu irok eniwan.*

bagu akakaisen *Idiom Cl.* to have indigestion with many pains.

bagu akaisen indigestion. only one pain. [*Gram:* the subject is shown by possessive pronoun on body part]

bagu amun doren *Idiom Cl.* to become angry or upset.

bagu anupen goane sisi anupen. to have compassion ; to have pity. **ne baguna anun** I have pity

bagu den *NonPers AccP.* to be pregnant. *Syn: bagup tapen.*

bagu inap anupen to have mercy based on concern ; to be compassionate ; to feel sorrow toward. *Syn: bagu sisi inap anupen, bagu sisi wan.* [*Gram:* the verb is used in all persons; <inap> is optional; the person on <bagu> and on the verb need not match]

bagu inap waren *Idiom Cl.* to love ; to be fond of ; to be attracted to. *Syn: imu pose inap waren.* [*Gram:* <inap> is optional]

bagu irok enen *Idiom Cl.* to be sad. *Syn: bagu koerage tan, bagu pumpuni tan.*

bagu kandaen *Variant: goane kandaen. Idiom Cl.* to be momentarily startled ; to be excited for good or bad.

bagu kaume yanen to be satisfied after eating. *Syn: bagu bim wan.*

bagu koerage tan *Variant: bagu irok enen, bagu pumpuni tan. Idiom Cl.* to be sad.

bagu komap warapen *Def VP.* to carry a large or heavy load against the abdomen because of having no string bag. **baguna komap warivin** I am carrying (it) against my abdomen [*Gram:* person on <bagu> and <warapen> must match]

bagu pumpuni tan *Variant: bagu koerage tan, bagu irok enen, bagu sisi wan. Idiom Cl.* to be sad. *Ant: bagu kakae tan.*

bagu sisi inap anupen *Idiom Cl.* to be sad or discouraged ; to be concerned for ; to have pity or mercy; to be sad; to have mercy. *Syn: bagu sisi wan; bagu anupen.* [*Gram:* <inap> is optional; <anupen> is conjugated]

bagu sisi wan *Idiom Cl.* 1) to be sad or discouraged. *Syn: imua kaimake den, bagu tuk wan.* 2) to have a problem. *Syn: itan anupen.* 3) to have pity or mercy. *Syn: bagu anupen.*

bagu tuk wan *Idiom Cl.* to be downhearted ; to be discouraged ; to be depressed ; to be close to crying not doing so. *Syn: bagu sisi wan, imua kaimake den, gari yaven.*

bagua *N body part.* abdomen ; belly ; ventral surface. **baguna** my abdomen **bagua kaumewa** distended abdomen *Syn: posewa.*

bagua amun tuk wan *Variant: posewa amun tuk wan. Idiom Cl.* **bagu sisi baware.** to be very sad.

bagua berokamen *IV.* to have gas pains in the abdomen. [*Gram:* the subject is shown on possessive pronoun on <bagua>]

bagua besebau waren *Variant: pose besebau waren. Idiom Cl.* to be upset. *Syn: gop anupen.*

bagua bigaren *Idiom Cl.* to be comforted after the loss of a person or thing.

bagua bigaren wandepen *Variant: imua bigaren wandepen. Past tense VP.* to be at peace ; to have a clear conscience ; to be unworried or unafraid. [*Gram:* <wandepen> is conjugated; the person on <bagua> and <wandepen> must match]

bagua bim wan *Stative VP.* to have abdominal distention and pain and not want to eat. (singular) due to overeating (not a preferred form). *Syn: bagua tutut wan; bagua i bim wan. Pl: bagua bim bam wan.*

bagua tup wan abdominal distention due to overeating and gas.

bagua enkum wankum tan *Process VP.* to have a rumbling feeling in the abdomen due to the fetus moving or due to an upset stomach.

bagua kakae tan *Variant: bagua aipak tan. Idiom Cl.* to be pleased ; to be happy.

bagua orot wan *Stative VP.* to have diarrhea. *Syn: nikeke tupen, ni orot wan.*

bagua poriman tan to be excited for good or evil. (not a preferred form) (preferred form). *Syn: bagua yangwan waren.*

bagua roro wan *Stative VP.* to have diarrhea. *Syn: nikeke tupen, bagu orot wan.*

bagua seranagen *Idiom Cl.* to be upset ; to be in an emotional state of worry even though nothing bad has yet happened so that one wants to eat but is unable to do so. *Syn: bagu besebau waren.*

bagua tup wan *Stative VP.* to have abdominal distention due to overeating and gas.

bagua tutut wan to have distention due to overeating with no gas.

bagua bim wan

bagua tutut wan *Stative VP.* to have distention due to overeating with no gas. *Syn: bagua bim wan.*

bagua vege wan *Stative VP.* to have indigestion.

bagua wabetnagen/wat betnagen *Idiom*
Cl. to dread ; to fear something bad happening ; to worry ; to be anxious; to be anxious for something good to happen. *Syn:* **goane yangwan waren**. *Ant:* **goane wat vesen**.

bagup tapen *Def VP.* to be pregnant. *Syn:* **bagu den**.

orup digumin tapen to be in early pregnancy (1-3 months).

wat magamepen to be in middle pregnancy (4-8 months).

orup yanapen tapen, orup kin kan wan to be in the last month of pregnancy.

baida *N.* fighting stick with a circular stone on the end. it can be carved or decorated with feathers if the owner desires.

gomun fighting stick without a stone.

baidaba *N.* a species of banana.

baie *exclamation.* <That's not so>.

baigan *N.* peace. **baigan tapen** to make peace, to make friends **baigan apanewa** peaceful men *Syn:* **nonup**.

baigina *N.* a species of tree. *Syn:* **baip, bogina, bongina**.

baikam tapen *Def VP.* **taba wanapen**. to feed. **baikam tamoivin** I am feeding them dogs and pigs.

baikirit wapen *Def VP.* to call someone and when they come say <baikirit> I didn't want you.

baimepen *V-t (obj. suf).* to knock or push over ; to roll ; to flip through the pages of a book. **ambaimepen** to roll along with the foot **wabaimepen** to **baimepen** to roll by hitting **wat baimepen** to roll along with the hand **embaimepen** to dislodge with a stick and roll away **baim baim aepen/onepen** (plural) (singular).
 — *V-i.* a person.

bainama wapen *Def VP.* to use obscene language. *Syn:* **egan wapen**.

baip *N.* a species of tree with edible leaves and fruit. *Syn:* **bogina, bongina, baigina**.

bairantan *N.* Ground Dove (Columbigallina passerina).

baire *N.* sweet potato. generic term. *Syn:* **kanu, tanam**.

baisepen *V-t (obj.suf).* to coax ; to help along. **baitamuivin, baimuivin** I am coaxing them child.

baita *adj.* big. **baita uon** very big *Syn:* **arita, baware, doak da, doakanama, goarapuse**.

bak wan animu bak wan *Stative VP.* **animun bak wan** My neck is stiff

bamamaen *Variant:* **bambamaen, bawamaen**. *Stative V.* to guess ; to be confused ; to do something stupid. [*Gram:* takes intensive suffix]

bambam tapen *Def VP.* to be without. *Syn:* **bawam tapen**.

bambamaen *Variant:* **bamamaen, bawamaen**. *Stative V.* to guess ; to be confused ; to do something stupid. [*Gram:* takes intensive suffix]

bambamasepen *Derived V.* to do incorrectly or incompletely ; to be confused ; to misunderstand. **ya bambamatai** You will not do it incorrectly *Syn:* **waramasepen**. [*Gram:* usually used in Process VP]

bambani *N.* 1) corners of the mouth of a string bag. 2) edge of a lake. *Syn:* **etoea**.

bamu *N.* stone used in a larger stone knife.

ban *N.* skin eruption.

morobae *tinea.* **ban warapen ban waranegen** I have a skin eruption [*Gram:* object suffix shows possessor]

ban *N.* leaf used to hold food or anything else to prevent it from getting dirty.

banae *N.* a species of yam (Dioscorea sansibarensis).

banao *N.* male sorcerer.

kayao *sorceress.* **banao tapen** to be a sorcerer *Syn:* **D:yamayama**. *Variant:* **D:Gwedena**.

bandat *N.* magical command to cause desired effects. **bandat wapen** to cast a spell a person sees a pig's tracks and picks up a rock or a stick and says <You come> so that the pig will return.

bangae *N.* 1) a type of red and yellow rock. a substitute for jasper but not used in magic. 2) a species of banana.

bani *N.* bait.

bantare *N.* a species of dog. *Syn:* **bayao, bomin**.

bara *From:* Motu. *N.* oar ; paddle.

baranda *N.* veranda ; porch.

barapen *Variant:* **baraepen**. *V-t (obj. suf).* 1) to put. **barao** Put it! (singular). 2) to give birth to one child.

bararaen *Stative V.* 1) to be filled up. food or cargo. 2) to be crowded. people does not collocate with <aton>. *Syn:* **barat muta wanumopen**. [*Gram:* takes intensive suffix]

barasi *N.* a type of red neck beads.

barat *N.* Black-tailed Whistler Bird (Pachycephala melanura).

barat barat tapen *Def VP.* to crowd. *Syn:* **barat muta wanumopen**.

barat muta wanumopen *Process VP.* to crowd together. *Syn:* **barat barat tapen**. [*Gram:* occurs only in plural forms]

barewa *N.* new growth. the new plant grows up like a banana or pineapple.

naewa *shoot.*

bari *Variant:* **ibari**. *N.* reason ; cause. **yaua ian bari yaua Boborap** It is named the start of people, it is named <Boborap>

bari den *NonPers AccP*. **piri uon** > not slick. rough surface. *Ant*: **tayup**, **tayu den**, **piri**.

bariawa *From*: **Paiwa**. *N*. 1) white man ; foreigner ; authority. *Syn*: **D:auda**; **D:dimdim**. *Variant*: **D:Daga**; **D:Wedau**. 2) a species of yam.

barikaen *Stative V*. to be tangled. wire or string.

barikamepen/nop barikamepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to bear false witness.

barim barim tapen *Process VP*. to tie around ; to knot at the end. *Syn*: **barimepen**.

barimepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to knot at the end ; to tie. **noa barimepen** to plan while deciding work and choosing people *Syn*: **pan barimepen**, **barim barim tapen**; **nugusepen**.

barip *N*. feast. **barip aige/gage aepen/onepen** to go up in the middle of a feast, to go to see how preparations are coming along when one may or may not be asked to participate **barip wat irapen** types of feast: <pupui> funeral feast, <vetak> funeral feast to remove taboos, <nani gum, nani kwan>.
— *Process VP*. **barip yamewa**
— *Subs P*. the feast will be held the following day.

base den *NonPers AccP*. thick fluid ; viscous ; sticky. **basewa** It is sticky **basewa tan** to be ready to eat betel nut.

baset *N*. Dusky Orange Lory Bird (*Pseudeos fuscata fuscata*).

batam batam tapen *Process VP*. 1) to stick together. (inanimate). 2) to make meet ; to do up buttons. *Syn*: **batamepen**.

batamepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to stick together ; to make meet ; to do up buttons. *Syn*: **batam batam tapen**.

batnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to count ; to enumerate ; to read ; to select ; to choose ; to appoint ; to declare. *Syn*: **agi warapen**.

batoa *N kinship*. his grandparent ; his father's parents. **batonawa** my grandparent *Syn*: **upewa**.

baudum *N*. a species of animal in the cuscus family. *Syn*: **maitun**.

baudum *N*. hat for men which fits on top of the head. *Syn*: **payu**, **keret**.
magun hat worn only in mourning.

baunam *N*. a species of sugar cane.

bautu/bautua *N*. doorsill ; doorstep.

bawa *N*. a species of small bird.

bawam *N*. top edge of a string bag.

bawam tapen *Def VP*. to lack ; to be without anything such as food or cargo. **bawam ya tait** We will not lack *Syn*: **kayawan tapen**.

bawamaen *Stative V*. to do something stupid ; to be confused ; to guess. **bawam nigasivin** I am confused *Syn*: **bamamaen**, **bambamaen**.

bawao *N*. a bird ; a species of swift.

baware *adj*. big ; important. *Syn*: **arita**, **doak da**, **doakanama**, **baita**, **baita uon**, **goarapuse**.

bawarewa tapen *Def VP*. to become important.

bayabayapa *From*: **Kakaia**. *numeral*. four. *Syn*: **D:degede**. *Variant*: **D:Daga**.

bayakao *N*. a species of plant with a large white flower.

bayakao warapen *Def VP*. to flap in the wind. clothes on a line or the long tail of a loin cloth.

bayan enupen *Def VP*. to shave.

bayao *N*. a species of dog. *Syn*: **bomin**, **bantare**.

bea boa wapen *Def VP*. to sing a quieting song to a baby while usually rocking the baby at the same time.

bererin lullaby.

beam buyam waren *Stative VP*. to split open resulting in many pieces. **goat beam buyam waren** the rocks split into many pieces plural rocks, wood, or sweet potato (the subject may be singular or plural) results in many pieces. *Syn*: **dum dam wan**.

bebep babap wan *Variant*: **bebep bawap wan**. *Stative VP*. to be torn ; to be ripped in many places.

bebep wan *Stative VP*. to be torn in one place ; to be ripped. *Syn*: **kegegek wan**.

begesiwa *Variant*: **begewa**. *N*. tail of an animal or a snake ; top of a tree ; handle of a spear. **nagan oma begesip panan** Tie the string at the top of the tree *Syn*: **veriwa**.

bekoinen *IV*. to circle without any flapping of wings. bird or plane.

bembeniwa *N body part*. his side. **bembeninawa** my side **bembenip** side of a house **bembeni kaimewa** his ribs

bembeno *adj*. not straight ; tilting. **bembeno tapen** to place improperly it does not mean crooked.

bemta *adj*. light in weight ; easy.

ben *N*. decoration. a generic term types of decoration: <eap nan, doba, oerat> headband, <ipu> black bracelet, <aomet> shell bracelet, <koasip> woven bracelet or belt.

benagepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to tear down. *Syn*: **tatanagepen**.

benare *exclamation*. a term of derision.

bengaun *N*. a small dark lizard.

benop wandepen to stay in a sheltered place in rocks or trees ; to be sheltered.

beo bao tapen *Def VP*. to be balancing but not close to falling; to be about to fall due to incorrect placement. *Ant*: **sero taro tan**.

beop *N*. a species of tree. the large round leaves are not edible but are used to wrap food when cooking on hot stones.

berako *exclamation*. a term of derision.

beram *N*. sorcerer. *Syn*: **banao**.

bererin *N*. lullaby. **bererin wapen** to sing a lullaby

beri *N*. grater. *Syn*: **gara**.

beri *Pers.Pos.* among ; inside. **ne beriap** I among you **me berimup** one among them <beriwa is an acceptable substitute in idiomatic usages for <posewa> or <imua>. *Syn:* **nokap, posewa, imua.**

berokaen *Stative V.* to be bent. **pusi berokaen** club foot **pusi berok mumenia** many people with club feet knife or wood or nails or hand or foot if it is due to injury and not from birth. *Syn:* **parakaen.**

berokamen *IV.* to be malformed or crooked. **omanina berokamen** My knee is crooked limbs of a person.

berokamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bend. wire or nail or fence. *Syn:* **wageramepen, toparakamepen.**

berot *N.* a species of large reddish bird.

berugasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to turn over. a stone or something in a frying pan. *Syn:* **yamu entanepen.**

besenagepen *Variant: wat besenagepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to untie. *Syn:* **wat vesepen.**

beset wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be untied or undone.

butut wan to be uncoiled. **beset batat wan** many things undone **ugu beset wan** to relax after finishing a big job 2) to have snapped. string or a knot. 3) to be uncooked.

betakit warapen *Def VP.* to braid. *Syn:* **yapayap tapen/warapen.**

beuren *IV.* to fall over. **beure tan** to lean over, to be about to fall **beure onen** to be shoved and pushed **beut nigasen** I fell house or trees landslide. *Syn:* **gearen.** [*Gram:* intensive suffix used with people]

bewa *N body part.* his foot. (obsolete term). *Syn:* **pusiwa.**

bibiga *adj.* medium ; fair. tobacco.

bibiga tapen *Def VP.* to do easy work. the major part of the work is done.

bibigantuk wapen to talk softly or patiently.

bibikao *N.* a species of large spider.

biga *N.* servant ; courteous gentle and submissive person. **biga apane** courteous man *Syn:* **ago apane, wat ago apane.**

bigamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to tame. pigs or dogs or other animals. 2) to train. domesticated animals.

bigarepen *Variant: bibigarepen. V-i.* to be satisfied having got what was desired ; to be calmed down when the worry is gone ; to cool off ; to relax ; to cease paining ; to make peace. **naniga bibigarep** Relax your hand **imua bigaren** He calmed down **oam bigarep amba** after the sun cools down **ne bigat nigat waingepen** I am relieved because work is finished *Syn:* **uni waiturep wandepen.** [*Gram:* takes intensive suffix]

bigi warapen *Def VP.* to wash. **bigi wara wara**

paewa wash house clothes or plates.

bigip/big den *adj.* dirty. **bigip tapen** to get dirty **nop/anut bigi/aninke den** vile talk or thought **bigip uon** clean, not dirty **bigip waneni otua** owner, non-foreigner **me bigip waneni otua napia vek ya wareta** When the owner eats from it he will not get sick **bigip ya waneni otua** foreigner

bim wan *Stative VP.* to be tight; to be loose; loose; to be loose. **bim bim** taut string or posts. *Ant:* **bim ya wan; karankon/arankon; girot garot tan.**

bimagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to tighten.

gigigit tight; to loosen. **bimaginia** tightener, either one who tightens or the instrument used to tighten of a fence or a wall. *Ant:* **enkokoritamepen.**

biman *N. rat. Syn:* **bimanken.**

nononkae mouse.

bimanken *N. rat. Syn:* **biman.**

bime *N.* pandanus. not edible. *Syn:* **anat.**

binaman *N.* a bird ; Papuan Hornbill (*Aceros plicatus*).

bini *N.* bean.

bini katasiwa otua *Variant: bini katasi dena.* *Subs P.* harsh-spoken person ; bad-tempered person. *Syn:* **no kaimakaet otua.**

biniwa *adj.* weak. string only.

biniwa anu tapen/wapen *Process VP.* to be short-tempered.

biriko *exclamation.* a term of derision.

biro baro tapen *Def VP.* to mix together. *Syn:* **biroto tapen, pose pose tapen.**

birom barom tan *Def VP.* to have blurred vision ; inability to focus eyes. **yamana birom barom tan** My vision is blurred eyes not Daga resulting in <sipa tapa yawapen> to miss seeing. *Syn:* **D:garu garu tan.**

birot wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be on. light. 2) to leap up. flames of fire.

biroto *adv.* mixed. *Syn:* **biro baro, pose pose, biroto tapen.**

bisip *N.* a stinging insect like a bee.

biviku *N.* Assassin Spider.

bivingat *N.* a plant ; Malay Ginger (*Costus speciosus*).

bivip *N.* a bird ; Yellow-breasted Sun Bird (*Recurvirostra nova hollandiae*). also identified as Red-necked Avocet.

bo inen *IV.* to be ripe. **bo ya iniwan** It is not ripe *Syn:* **mene inen.**

boa *adj.* ripe. **ogi boa** ripe banana

boboga *N.* boil. *Syn:* **D:toto. Variant: D:Motu.** **ta** pimple.

boboku *N.* tadpole.

boboru *N.* swelling of arms and legs when the limb swells and stays that way.

tutut wan to be swollen but not permanently.

nani boboru his hand is swollen
bobotakaen *IV.* to be numb, to be asleep possibly as a result of pain or an anaesthetic; the foot wakes up and is no longer numb. a limb or the skin. *Syn:* **botokaen, botagaen, pusi boen.** *Ant:* **pusi nengaren.**
bobou *adj.* short. **boboboboua** very short *Syn:* **ininke, oninke, umpatu.**
bodi (rare form). *conj.* immediately. *Syn:* **boge, bogasi.**
bodu *N.* rainy season ; winter ; time of scarce food; dry season ; summer ; time of plenty. *Ant:* **maup.**
boen *relator.* with. *Syn:* **den, tana, ena.** [*Gram:* <tana> and <ena> must be marked for person]
boepen *V-i.* dies (3rd person singular) ; he dies. **pusi boen** His foot is asleep [*Gram:* the intensive suffix is obligatory 1st singular <bonigasepen> 2nd <bogisepen> 3rd <boepen> plural 1st 2nd and 3rd <borit wapen>]
boewa *N.* a bird ; Lory.
bogan *N.* a plant ; cordyline (ti). eaten by a female to ensure that the first offspring will be female. *Syn:* **dinip.**
bogani (rare form). *conj.* immediately. *Syn:* **bogasi, boge, bos, bodi.**
bogasi *conj.* immediately ; that's all that was done. *Syn:* **bogani, boge, bos, bodi.**
boge₁ *N.* a shell ; wentletrap. used for lime.
boge₂ *conj.* immediately. *Syn:* **bogasi, bogani, bos, bodi.**
bogina *Variant:* **bongina.** *N.* a species of tree with edible leaves and fruit. *Syn:* **baip, baigina.**
bogisepen *V-i.* die (2nd person singular) ; you die (2nd person singular). [*Gram:* the intensive suffix is obligatory]
bogitan warapen *Def VP.* to massage the body.
bok bok wan *Stative VP.* to have a hollow sound.
boku wan *Def VP.* to bark. (possibly signalling that the dog is dangerous) dogs only.
bokuma *N.* a species of shell. blown as a horn.
bom *N.* a species of betel nut.
bom bam *adv.* irresponsible. *Syn:* **vegogu, momen.**
bomagepen *V-t (no obj. suf).* to hit an animal with a rock thrown with insufficient force to kill it.
tumagepen to hit an animal with a spear without killing it.
bomagepen *OF.* to hit with a stone or a stick so as to cause swelling. **bomak imaep** He must hit you
bomaut *N.* a species of tree with edible nuts.
bomboni *adj.* short way. **ap otu da bomboni** a short way
bombonip *Variant:* **bonbonip, wouga.** *loc.relator.* behind house.
bomin (rare form). *N.* dog. *Syn:* **D:eo, okoi,**

onotu.
bayao, bantare species of dog.
bomu *N.* a species of tree with hard wood ; lake with no rivers in or out of it ; a species of insect.
bomumu *N.* a type of rock of light weight. used in sorcery.
bomunke *adj.* dull; not sharp. **bomunke tan** It is dull used only of knives. *Syn:* **wani uon.**
bon *N.* goat **aigewa.** rocky ground ; outcropping. *Syn:* **bontantan.**
bonboni *N.* back of house-door used to go to garden ; small house; yard not kept up <apan tonanewa> located in back of house; front of a house ; yard which is cared for ; door which is used most. <oaen tonanewa> is in front. *Syn:* **wouga, waituga.** *Ant:* **nambae.**
bondan *N.* residue ; left-overs. a small amount.
bondan tapen *Def VP.* 1) to save up. food, clothes or money. 2) to preserve for later.
bondan/koayup oare nagire non-savers
bondup *N.* a bird ; Pied Honey-eater (*Certhionyx variegatus*).
bonga *N.* a species of plant ; a tall bush.
bongam bongam tapen *Process VP.* to meet. *Syn:* **daigon daigon tapen.**
bongam wanumopen *Process VP.* to be separated at a meeting into groups OR ELSE to be separated at a meeting according to categorie.
toboran wanumopen to meet. *Syn:* **iam iam tapen, iame wanumopen, daigon daigon tapen.**
bongamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to gather together. (plural). 2) to add. 3) to prepare and generally straighten up a house; to be gathered together in a pile. **bongameton dagonen** We gathered them and they are together *Syn:* **dagonepen.**
bongina *Variant:* **bogina.** *N.* a species of tree.
bonigaen *Stative V.* 1) to be cooked. food. 2) to want to eat. (parabolic use).
bonigasepen *V-i.* die (1st person singular) ; I die.
bonigawa *adj.* 1) cooked. used of food. 2) warm.
kaum bonigawa warm water **apan bonigawa** corpse **aup boniga inapen** to be deeply asleep used of water. *Syn:* **pokewa, epivet.**
bontai *N.* a cream-coloured type of rock.
bontantan *N.* rocky ground ; outcropping. *Syn:* **bon.**
bonup *N.* pig. a generic term (commoner term). *Syn:* **tuan.**
boo *N.* leprosy. (rare form). *Syn:* **siri.**
bop tapen *Def VP.* to die. **bop ge wanumone nagirewa** a person, an animal, a fire. *Syn:* **on tapen, gaop wapen.**
— *Subs P.* the dead and the living. **bop gine namu** **warine/venasepen/wat**

venasini/warapen sign of approaching death in which the eyes do not focus and the breathing is shallow **bop ok mega, bop paua mega** sign of death **bop tawa ya anupen** to risk life **bop yamap** close to death *Variant: bop tane ge wanumone nagirewa; bop tane nagirewa ge wanumone nagirewa.* [Note: to not know fear of death]

borapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to close. door or path. [Gram: In some contexts can use object suffix but usually refers to obstructing a path]

borasen *Stative V.* to be closed. **apan yame borasen** blind man eyes, ears, a house, the mouth. *Syn: garasen.*

borawat *N.* sore. only on children and only on the lips and tongue.

borit barat wapen *Def VP.* to die (with many dying off in a series).

borit wapen *V-i.* die (1st, 2nd, 3rd persons plural).

borita *N.* a species of betel nut.

borok *N.* a lizard ; Boyd's Forest Dragon.

boroku *N.* a species of plant.

bororamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to have the mouth full so that speech is muddled ; to talk with the mouth full. **nop bororamivin** [Note: I am closing off the words.]

bosi (rare form). *conj.* immediately. *Syn: boge.*

bosiga *N.* cooking pot from Maisin.

bot bot tan *Def VP.* to bubble. a spring.

bot warapen *Def VP.* to lay a floor. *Syn: veren warapen.*

botagaen *Stative V.* to be asleep ; to be numb as a limb asleep. a body part.

botakaen pusina boen My foot is asleep **pusi**

botagaen His foot is asleep

botakaen *Stative V.* to be asleep ; to be numb. *Syn: botagaen, pusi boen.*

botakaepen *V-i.* to behave properly after a time of improper behavior. **botakae wandepen** to behave properly **botak nigasen** I behaved properly [Gram: takes intensive suffix]

botamepen *OF.* to forbid someone to tell something. **noa botamen** He forbid him to tell

bouma *N.* a type of fence with vertical pieces of wood and one horizontal piece ; not tied as tightly as <sin> but just laced.

boumage *adj.* large person. *Syn: paumage.*

dodou fat ; short ; squat. (not good Daga).

buagum *N.* 1) fly. **buagum *meat** fly species which is long **buagum ga*rewa** fly swatter (a generic term). [Note: fly stick] 2) a species of tree.

buanae *N.* star. **buanae orewa, woup maratan** Morning Star **buanae niaua** meteor (a generic term).

buatau *N.* a species of betel nut.

budinap *N.* a species of yam.

bugae *N.* a lizard ; Blue-tongued Slink.

bugip *N.* a bird, White Pigeon.

buimarao *N.* 1) a type of drum ; the true Daga drum which is long and straight and has a handle. not <kundo>. 2) a type of dance done using this drum.

buinambae *N.* a type of shield.

buinan *N.* a plant ; Anthurium (Anthurium andraeanum).

buinip *N.* a species of mushroom.

buinunu *N.* a type of rock similar to chalk or limestone (?).

buirok *N.* a plant ; Common Ape (Xanthosoma roseum).

bum bam tapen *Def VP.* to be foolish ; to be reckless ; to be mentally deranged. (singular). *Syn: bumbawam. Pl: bumbum bambam tapen.* [Gram: reduplication can pluralize the subject or the action]

bumagap warapen to hold close to the chest for protection. **bumaganap warivin** I am holding (him) next to my chest. a child or anything.

bumage butua/baewa *Poss P.* his lungs. not considered as the place where air goes, although with thought it was felt that air might go to the lungs; the tongue is the handle to the lungs.

bumage makewa *Poss P.* his heart. [Note: seed of his chest]

bumage oaituren/waituren *Idiom Cl.* to have great emotion ; to have joy at seeing someone again ; to have sorrow due to the death of a relative.

bumage waren *Idion Cl.* to desire some possession. *Syn: imu pose waren.*

bumagewa *N.* chest. **bumaganawa** my chest

bumagewa oaiture tan *Idiom Cl.* to have great emotion ; to be very hungry ; to be close to death.

bumak *N.* ditch. **mum bumagewa** 10-11 PM

bumbage make pegegek/pegek tan/wan *Idiom Cl.* to have a bad conscience after doing wrong ; to feel guilty.

wapiwa men tan

bumbawam *N.* foolish ; temporary or permanent mental unbalance.

ede temporary mental confusion caused by an evil spirit. **bumbawam mini ya tan wapen** to be sober, to be alert, to be clear-minded

bumbum bambam tapen *Def VP.* to be foolish ; to be mentally deranged. (plural). *Syn: bumbawam.*

bumbum topen *Def VP.* to make a pounding noise with the feet or hands.

bumut *N.* date ; noting passage of time.

bun sepen *Def VP.* to fall out by itself.

buna *N.* 1) a shell ; Speckled Cowry. 2) plane for wood ; peeler. **oma buna warapen** to plane wood (Motu). 3) a species of insect which eats

squash flowers.

bunaepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pull out of the ground or out of a container ; to weed. *Syn:* **punagepen, pupunagepen.**

bune *N.* a species of bird ; Vulturine Parrot (*Psittichus fulgidus*).

bunua *N.* upper end ; source or headwaters of a river; lower end. *Ant:* **wanua.**

bunum *N.* a species of vine used in making vine bridges and in whipping. **bunum gapan topen** to scourge, to whip larger than <wagu>.

bup tapen *Def VP.* 1) to jump. when used with <wanik>.

bup wan 1) to jump off preparatory to flying. a bird. 2) to run away. **bup ta wanik** Jump across **bup wa aen** It flew away a child only. [*Note:* jump and stay/ 2) to jerk once ; to come up with a start.

burao *N.* lime ; limepot. *Syn:* **dubi.**

buredi tut waini mega *Variant:* **parawa tut waini mega, buredi tutut/bim waini mega.** *NP.* yeast ; leavened bread.

buribut *N.* a species of grass with a short leaf.

burua *N.* his testicles.

burua upapen *Def VP.* to castrate. **burua upenia otua** eunuch but further explanation is needed.

burukaen *IV.* to be wrinkled. clothes it is not proper to use this word in referring to the skin of an older person.

butukaen to be soft ; to be wrinkled. **dadadi**

tapen to be wrinkled vegetables skin only used of the very old.

burumepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to cook by steaming on hot rocks. **gwat burumepen** to cook on hot stones

butae *N.* sand ; beach. *Syn:* **gerat.**

butukaen *IV.* to be soft and wrinkled with rot needing to be thrown away. vegetables. *Syn:* **butuke tan.**

butuke tan *Def VP.* 1) to be soft and wrinkled. vegetables. 2) to be dried out ; to be withered and have a rotten inside. *Syn:* **butukaen.**

imokaen to be withered or dried out.

butuken *N.* a species of tall grass with a broad leaf.

butukwaru tapen *Def VP.* to wrinkle.

butunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to uncoil ; to unwind ; to untie or loosen a tie or a knot ; to undress. *Syn:* **vetapen.** *Variant:* **static: butut wan.**

wagam warapen to coil.

butut wan *Stative VP.* to be untied ; to have snapped ; to be uncoiled ; to be undone. string, knot (singular). *Syn:* **beset wan.** *Pl:* **butut batat wan.**

buyayam *N.* spark.

buyuyum *N.* a yellow and black striped wasp which makes no honey; an insect that stings and flies and makes no honey. **tonum** another stinging insect that flies **inisi**

D - d

da *interrogative.* who. **da inap** with whom

da da daiton uon not even one emphasis to negative.

da *numeral.* one. **da sia** another **da de (dere)** a few **da da** each **da anuiana gapan wat** choose one *Syn:* **daiton, deiton.** [*Note:* one again one two]

da daiton wanden to have one last remaining one.

diriga aita seapen to have many piled up.

da de wapen to talk to someone who unknown to the speaker has departed.

da ma wain Nop da sia wain. I will say something further.

da miniwa (umap) Who is equal to ; able to plus verb.

da tayao da tayao tapen *Def VP.* to do many different jobs.

da wa da ta taini *Subs P.* hypocrite.

dabara *From:* Motu. *N.* raft.

dada tapen *Def VP.* to be happy. children only. *Syn:* **aton tapen.**

dadabun *N.* a species of tree in the fir family.

dadagie den *NonPer AccP.* heavy ; stiff. used of material or cardboard or paper.

dagasim *N.* a species of tree. the nut is used for a warning bell on a hunting net signalling that an animal is in the net.

dage apanea *Subs P.* pretender ; one who pretends to have ability. *Syn:* **goroa.**

dagim aro tapen *Def VP.* to strengthen. <aro> is optionally used.

dagimepen *OF.* to restrain a person from a foolish or reckless act ; to lever a heavy object to an upright position by working from both sides. **anu dagimepen** *Syn:* **vikimepen.**

— *OF.*

dagin *N.* smoke. **dagin men irapen** incense **dagin irine kaimewa** incense

daginedenawa *N.* Tuesday. [*Note:* one with smoke]

dagita *N.* a species of yam.

dagon *Variant:* **dagun.** *N.* circle fire.

dagon dagon tapen *Process VP.* to meet. **dagon dagon ta wanumopen** to agree *Syn:* **toboran wanumopen, iam iam tapen, iame**

wanumopen; **imua/anut** **daon**
wanumopen.
daon seapen *Process VP.* to gather together in a pile. *Syn:* **dagonepen.**
dagonepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to gather together in a pile; to be gathered. (only in 3s). *Syn:* **daon seapen.** *Variant:* **static: daonen.**
dagugum *N.* ash area outside a house where weeds, grass etc. are burned.
atagin ash area in a house.
daon *N.* 1) wallaby. *Syn:* **dauan.** 2) circle fire. *Variant:* **daon.**
dagup *N.* cave.
dagurak *N.* garden house. *Syn:* **goabaya.**
dai goroa *Subs P.* person weakened by birth injury or by sickness resulting in inability to work. *Syn:* **dai ororo nagire, dai uara.**
dai ororo nagire *Subs P.* weak and incapacitated person who stays in the house all the time. possibly also implying crippled. *Syn:* **dai uara, dai goroa.**
momeni one who can do a little bit of work.
dai otua *Subs P.* weak person who does little work due to a physical or mental defect.
dai uara *N.* weak and incapacitated person. this phrase may be restricted to a person with a birth injury. *Syn:* **dai goroa, dai ororo nagire.**
dai warago *N.* weak and incapacitated person. *Syn:* **dai ororo.**
daigup (dialect difference). *Variant:* **dayup.** *N.* new garden. **vise daigup tuiwandin** He went down and was making a new garden
daimoranke *adj.* little. *Syn:* **otukamontu.**
daio *Variant:* **daiva.** *N.* visit. **daio apane** visitor
daio aepen to visit **daio nagire** paewa hotel, inn, guest house *Syn:* **manimat.**
daon *Variant:* **deiton.** *numeral.* one. **gine daon** the same kind **daon nieno dere wapen** to speak about two different subjects the preferred spelling is <daon> but it is usually pronounced as <deiton> for example to cover mission and council news in one announcement. *Syn:* **da; nieno wat nat tapen.**
daiwa *Variant:* **daio.** *N.* visit. *Syn:* **manimat.**
daka *N.* toy bow. there is no true bow in Daga.
pinka arrow.
dam wan *Stative VP.* to be spilled ; to drip. **gindok**
dam wan the dew dripped *Syn:* **keret wan.**
damaet *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.
damagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to spill. fluids. 2) to drop. a small item like rice. 3) to pour.
maup/taen enen damagen rain during the rainy season that comes in bursts and stops which is a sign that the rainy season is almost over *Syn:* **gwemapen.**
damagu *N.* deadfall trap for pigs.
damak *Variant:* **damik.** *N.* 1) vine. a generic term. 2) rope ; string. *Syn:* **nagan.**

daman *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.
damborit *N.* an insect ; June Bug.
damik *Variant:* **damak.** *N.* 1) vine. a generic term. 2) rope ; string. **damik ibariwa** root of vine
damik kaimewa body of vine **damik taniwa** suckers *Syn:* **nagan.**
damuyo *N.* heavy rain. *Syn:* **aniat.**
dan enupen *Def VP.* to brace by using a diagonal piece of wood.
tonanatapen to brace by placing more dirt around wood or driving stakes against it.
dana dana warapen *Def VP.* to carry. **dana dana tapen** to eat a variety of foods **data data tapen** to do a variety of things (plural) <Many hands make light work>.
dana ena*en *Def VP.* to embrace in greeting or in mourning.
danamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to waste. food or cloth or money but not time either by cooking too much so that the left-overs have to be thrown out or else by spilling.
danewa *N.* foundation ; large post supporting a house. **sewa danewa** the foundation post *Syn:* **sewa ibariwa.**
dangep tapen *Def VP.* to be destructive. *Syn:* **dayakam, pinparat.**
dani wan *Stative VP.* **aninke den.** to be rotten. food.
daninke *adj.* weak ; poor. used only of tobacco. *Syn:* **nutu boen.**
danko tapen *Def VP.* to chew. *Syn:* **akueramepen, akueram napen.**
dankon *N.* rock slug which lives only in water.
danongae *N.* cross brace. *Syn:* **dan.**
danse *adj.* sweet ; good tasting; bitter. **danse den** It is sweet **oam dansewa** warm but not too hot interesting words: some informants feel that <danse> does not collocate with <nop>. *Syn:* **ewane den.** *Ant:* **sisiwa.**
dantap aepen *Def VP.* to need to do something different.
daon *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.
daot *N.* single headdress made only from hornbill feathers. *Syn:* **kayok.**
dara *From:* Motu. *N.* path. *Syn:* **D:negin.** *Variant:* **D:Daga.**
daragaen *Variant:* **darakaen.** *IV.* to be dried out. **at daragawa da** desert, ground on which a garden will not grow There is some rain but the ground does not become soaked due to the poor quality of the ground. Some trees grow but they are stunted.
darak *N.* a species of small frog.
darakaen *Variant:* **daragaen.** *IV.* to be dried out. *Syn:* **atasi wan.**
darakamepen *OF.* dry. **darak nigasen** I dried myself **darakam muman** I dried them **darakam nimanegen** He dried me

darakamewa dried **daraka** dry and therefore not spoiled [*Gram*: optionally takes intensive]

daram daram tapen *Variant*: **dararam tapen**.
Def VP. to shake repeatedly. because of chills or a convulsion. *Syn*: **wagogok tapen**.

pagagak tan to shake violently one time in order to remove water. an animal.

daramu wan *Idiom Cl*. **aton baware anupen**. to be excited not with fear but only with pleasure. **anupen daramu wan** to rejoice over good news **aipake mega men daramu wan** proud, to be pleased with [*Note*: to hear and be happy]

darao *N*. a species of tree. the bark is used for a loin cloth.

dararam tapen *Variant*: **daram daram**. *Def VP*. to shake repeatedly. *Syn*: **wagogok tapen**.

dararat tapen/aepen *Def VP*. to crawl on all fours ; to creep.

dururut aepen to crawl on abdomen.

darat darat *adv*. cautiously, completely quietly.

darat wan *Stative VP*. 1) to stand on end. hair. 2) to have goosebumps. optionally preceded by <gume>. *Syn*: **nanan wan**.

darat wan *Stative VP*. to be dried out. *Syn*: **darakaen**.

darinap wapen to guess ; to speak off the top of one's head. *Variant*: **iap wapen**. [*Gram*: person on <darinap> and <wapen> must match]

darine *N body part*. his ear. **darinana** my ear **darinep** superficial (rare form). *Syn*: **nonanewa**. [*Note*: at his ear]

darine awasen *Idiom Cl*. to recall ; to remember. *Syn*: **darine purut wan, anu awasen**.

darine bemta tan *Idiom Cl*. to hear ; to understand ; to remember; to fail to understand or remember. *Ant*: **darine kaimake tan**.

darine bigaren *Idiom Cl*. to be at peace, to be undisturbed, to be unafraid; to be undecided ; to be afraid ; to be disturbed. *Ant*: **darine ya bigaren**.

darine borasen to be deaf ; to forget. [*Gram*: possession on <darine> shows subject]

darine bubunewa *Poss P*. gill of fish ; lateral fins.

darine bup tan *Idiom Cl*. to respond when one's name is called.

darine bup wan *Idiom Cl*. to be afraid ; to be startled by noise. (not a preferred form). *Syn*: **darine yon wanden**.

darine entapapen to pay attention ; to listen carefully ; to open the ear either physically or figuratively. **darinana entapivin** I am listening *Syn*: **darine watapapen**. [*Gram*: person on <darine> and verb matches]

darine kaimake tan *Idiom Cl*. to fail to

understand, to fail to remember. *Ant*: **darine bemta tan**.

darine koewa/koevet anuini ap *Subs P*. impure and polluted mind that desires to do evil things.

darine paise anupen *Variant*: **darine paisen**.
Process VP. to steal with no fear because no one is around to observe ; to open the ears in order to listen.

darine purut wan *Idiom Cl*. 1) to hear again after hearing has been restored. 2) to recall ; to remember. *Syn*: **darine awasen, anu awasen**.

darine uken waren *Idiom Cl*. to be thinking of many things and trying to decide what to do. *Syn*: **gego anupen**.

darine ya bigaren this has more fear in it.

darine unukaiwan *IV*. to be unable to hear due to another noise. the ear.

darine wanden *Idiom Cl*. **anun nop anuiwan wandia**. to remember something discussed previously.

darinap wanden to pay attention.

darine watapapen to pay attention ; to listen ; to open the ear either physically or figuratively. **darinana watapivin** I am listening *Syn*: **darine entapapen**. *Variant*: **imua watapen**.

darine ya bigaren *Idiom Cl*. 1) to be disturbed ; to be anxious or upset or ill at ease. 2) to think about many things in making a decision. *Syn*: **gego anupen, darine uken waren**.

darine yon wanden *Idiom Cl*. to be afraid ; to be startled by a noise. *Syn*: **darine bup wan**.

darine wa nenen wan *Idiom Cl*. to be alarmed ; to be startled by a noise. *Syn*: **darine bup wan, gine nenen wan**.

darine wa wanden to remember something which was discussed previously. *Variant*: **darinap wanden**.

darura *N*. body louse.

kwisin head louse.

datau datau *adj*. numerous. **pa datau datau** numerous houses **nein nieno datau datau tan** There are many paths at the juncture **gumewa datau datau tan** There are rows of feathers in the headdress

datnagepen *OF*. to agitate ; to stir up trouble ; to arouse others to fight. optionally preceded by <anan>. *Syn*: **tonanagamepen**.

girigamepen one attacks peaceful people. **engoyamepen endumdum tapen** to physically split up people, to push to get first in line

dau *N*. porch ; veranda.

dauan *N*. wallaby. *Syn*: **dagun**.

dauet *N*. slingshot. *Syn*: **D:*paipae**. *Variant*: **D:Maiwa**.

dauke warapen *Def VP*. to dance a specific type

of dance in which the dancers dance in a crouched position around a pig tied to a pole. Later the pig will be theirs to eat. This dance uses the same decoration as <kadidi> or <buimarao>.

daum enupen *Def VP.* 1) to place together ; to pile up. food for a feast, sick for treatment. 2) to gather for a meeting. a large or numerous group. *Syn:* **orat warapen.**

dave *N.* group that grows together such as a hand of bananas or a bundle of torches. *Syn:* **taniwa, tanip.**

itapue den dave daiton pan tie one group

davedirip *Variant: dirip. loc.* underneath. **tunup davedirip** underneath the overhang of a mountain a tree or a mountain or a stone. *Syn:* **gaurap.**

daven wandepen *Process VP.* to lean against something else. **dawan wanigepen** I lean **dawan waningen** used as a reply to <Ge waniagi?>. [*Gram:* person on <daven> and <wandepen> must match]

davet iragen *From:* Mapena. *adj P.* **daiton iragen.** the only one.

dawewa *N.* branch of fruit ; class. **dave daiton wanineton** We were all together in one meeting, fellowship *Syn:* **tani.**

dawa dawa anupen/yawapen/batnagepen

dawan aepen *Def VP.* to hunt in good weather.

edani to hunt in poor weather.

dawana price. *Syn:* **D:garewa. Variant: D:Daga.** *From:* Motu.

dawane wandepen 1) to hunt. *See:* **dawan aepen.** 2) to rely on. see also <dawapen> the treatment of enemies. *Syn:* **tumap wandepen.**

dawap dawap *adj.* 1) abridged. *Syn:* **ibarip ibarip, tanip tanip.** 2) tied. string bags tied at either end of pole for carrying.

dawapen *V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to erect. (plural). 2) to decide on group action ; to behead ; to smoke and dance around a slain enemy ; to lean against. **endawapen** to erect (singular).

dawapen wandepen *Def VP.* to rely upon.

dawanegap waingivin I am relying on you

dayakam tapen *Def VP.* to ruin though not completely ; to vandalize ; to be destructive with physical harm and not by psychological harassing. *Syn:* **pinparat, dangep.**

wat momagepen to destroy completely. **dayakam nagirewa** vandals

dayakamepen *OF.* to mess up something that was neat ; to ruin. *Syn:* **girigamepen, goyagamepen.**

dayarum *N.* a species of yam.

dayup topen *Def VP.* to clear underbrush and weeds ; to cut a new garden among trees.

petae topen to cut a new garden among tall grass.

de *Variant: dere. numeral.* two. **de daiton di tapen** not just or fair because only a few are working

degede *numeral.* four. *Syn:* **bayabayapa.**

degedeawa *N.* Thursday. [*Note:* the fourth one]

degom seapen *Variant: dekom. Def VP.* 1) to build a log cabin fire. 2) to make a square or rectangular fence either of logs piled on top of one another or else of one layer of logs. produce is planted inside the fence.

gogora circular fence; circle. *Ant:* **ikukuk.** 3) grave boundary marker ; border of wood or stone laid around a new grave.

deiton *Variant: daiton. numeral.* one. <deiton> is the preferred pronunciation but <daiton> is the preferred spelling. *Syn:* **da.**

dekom seapen *Variant: degom. Def VP.* to build a log cabin fire ; to make a square or rectangular fence.

akat log cabin fire using only 4 pieces of wood.

dekot *N.* a species of small frog.

dekot dekot aepen *Def VP.* to make a slurping noise when walking in water or in wet mud.

dekot dekot wapen to make a slurping noise

dem dem tan *Def VP.* 1) to sputter ; to make the noise of frying fat. 2) to reflect. an iron roof or a painted wall when hit by the sun. 3) to sparkle due to reflected light. 4) to flutter. a bird's wings or cloth or leaves an object is pretty to look at.

den *acc.relator.* with. **den uon** not to possess *Syn:* **boen, tana, ena.** [*Note:* with not] [*Gram:* <tana> and <ena> must be marked for person]

den *adv.* also. *Syn:* **mini, sia.**

den den barao 1) to put more into a pot with other things. food. 2) to put with other cargo. cargo.

denanu *N.* rubbish ; garbage. **denanu pakit uasepen** to sweep trash away *Syn:* **D: momoru; mugup. Variant: D: Motu.**

dendeni *adj.* red. **nivewa dendeni** red muscles young enough to work and to remarry.

denip *N.* blood. **denip negawa** my blood **ne denina at mame** I am a citizen of this place **ne denina dam wani arewa** my birth place

denip enen *Def VP.* 1) to be wounded with internal bleeding. **denip enanegen** I am wounded 2) to rust. any metal object.

denip goare wan *Stative VP.* to clot. blood. *Syn:* **denip panen.**

denip mega bararaen to become sluggish as a result of sorcery. **denip nega bararaen, denip toguranegen, denip nega pananegen** My blood is sluggish blood The treatment is <asiap,> and if blood flows the person will recover but if it clots he will not recover. *Syn:* **denip toguren, denip panen.**

denip panen *IV.* 1) to clot. blood. *Syn:* **denip**

goare wan. 2) to become sluggish as a result of sorcery. **denip nega pananegen** I am sluggish

denip tau aen life sign of animals.

guewa/gwoup tau aen life sign of humans.

denip taueni no usewa/uewa the blood clot that stops bleeding. If the blood clot is removed bleeding will start again.

denip toguren *IV.* to become sluggish as a result of sorcery. **denip toguranegen** I am sluggish blood the person affected. *Syn:* **denip mega bararaen, denip panen.** [*Note:* blood is hitting me]

denkoe *N.* a trap for birds or animals which catches the foot of the animal in a noose. **koansisi** a trap which catches the foot of a pig

deo dao aepen *Def VP.* to stumble and fall. a young child learning to walk, a drunk.

dere *Variant:* **de.** numeral. two. **dere dere** both

dere aepen *Def VP.* to swim.

dere inapen *Def VP.* to sleep together, to have intercourse. *Syn:* **inap kae tapen, unapen.**

dewae *N.* straight handle.

dewarep *N.* a species of grass, Airman's Grass. **dewarep tua** seeds of airman's grass that stick in clothes

di *Variant:* **diawa.** intensifier. **di nap** He needs to eat, he definitely must eat intensifier used with imperative or future to indicate <need>.

diapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to name someone ; to declare. **yaua dian** They named him **oaenapan anenen dianek wanum** What are people declaring about me?

dibura jail. **dibura apanewa** former or present prisoner **dibura wandeni apanewa** prisoner who is actually in jail *From:* Motu. [*Note:* jail man]

didi *N.* wall. **didi kaimewa, pa omaewa** wood of wall frame **pa didi mega nononga tonum ikukuk enu tau amon** city wall **pa muga garip tonum ikukuk enu tau amon pa goanap** city wall *Syn:* **papatu.**

didiwa *Variant:* **diriwa, dirip.** *loc.* under ; underneath. *Syn:* **gauarap.**

digarao *N.* ant. a generic term.

dige *Variant:* **digewa.** *N.* a piece ; a section ; a part from something that is smashed ; a crack in a vessel. **dige dige** many parts *Syn:* **semu.**

digogo *N.* a species of large crab.

digugurapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to accuse ; to condemn ; to scold. either with a plural object or referring to an action which occurs often.

digum *Variant:* **igum, diguma.** *N.* one-room house, corner of a room.

digumin tapen *Def VP.* to be pregnant in an early stage of pregnancy.

wat magamepen to be in the middle stage of pregnancy.

digurapen *V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to scold. can imply hitting. 2) to rebuke. (singular). *Syn:* **yamap koewa diapen, digut agut wapen, yamap koewet wapen.**

digut agut wapen/tapen *Def VP.* to scold ; to reproach constantly. *Syn:* **digurapen.**

dim *N.* bead. (generic term) types of beads: <monobu, gwivin, uimak>.

dim ben *Variant:* **dim men, din, dimen, iwa dim ben.** *interrogative.* why.

dim da *Variant:* **dim, dim dim da.** *interrogative.* what. *Syn:* **dimoma.**

dim da uon difficulty (none); unimportant, no problem, no difficulty. *Syn:* **anen da uon.**

dim dim *N.* something.

dim dim da nanip kaitane guewa tave uon idol.

dim men *Variant:* **dim ben, din, dimen.** *interrogative.* why.

dima *N.* **yaumakape otua.** peacemaker, one who stops fighting, exposer of sorcery. **dima nuk anut** we repent, we ourselves cease from bad behaviour *Syn:* **papat otua, dima otua.**

dimae wapen *Def VP.* **nop mega wapen.** to speak one's own language. **oaenapan dimae/dima waini otua** elder not a Christian elder.

dimasen *Stative V.* to be straight. **i gume dimasiwan** His hair is straight hair or string or a grass skirt.

dimasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to iron ; to press out wrinkles. [*Note:* to straighten]

dimat *N.* a snake ; a species of large constrictor.

dime den *interrogative.* how. *Syn:* **anenen.**

dime yame *N.* his relatives. **dimak yamak** your relatives a general term to cover older siblings, fathers and mothers. *Syn:* **gaun.**

dimen *Variant:* **din, dim men, dim ben.** *interrogative.* why.

dimewa *interrogative.* What is the relationship to him? **dimanawa** What is the relationship to me?

dimoma *interrogative.* what. *Syn:* **dim da.**

din *Variant:* **dimen, dim men, dim ben.** *interrogative.* why.

dinip *N.* cordyline. *Syn:* **bogan.**

Dion kaum gan dup iamuinia John the Baptist. **Dion kaum gam dup iamonia** can only be used when John is alive to be used after John is dead. [*Note:* John the one who habitually washed them with water]

dip *N.* digging stick.

diparip *N.* trees of various species. a general term.

dirao yawapen *Def VP.* to test. a string bag for the purpose of seeing if it is too heavy and to see if the weight is distributed evenly or if more padding is needed.

diraon *interrogative.* why...still. **ane ane diraon waninan** Let's go, why are we still sitting

here? **ge gutut diraon wat anuan diraon wanigagi** If you still want to tell your story why are you still sitting there? with elements of a question asking why action has continued long enough and should be stopped.

diri *N.* 1) floor ; story of a house. **pa diri gagap tun** They built a many-storied house 2) base of mountain or container; dirip. **ni diriwa** bottom of a container **kanu ni dirip wandia** There's sweet potato at the bottom **diri otu da** a small portion underwear

diriga aita seapen *Def VP.* to pile up on top of one another; to have one last remaining one. (plural). *Syn:* **gat gat seapen**. *Ant:* **da daiton wanden**.

dirik *N.* a species of small bird which comes out at dusk to look for insects.

dirinkon *adj.* nearly finished so that a little remains. *Syn:* **diriwa**.

dirip under. *Variant:* **diriwa**.

dirori *N.* 1) round house. 2) a species of bird.

dirorot aepen *Def VP.* 1) to walk in a squatting position. a young child only. 2) to spin.

dirut dirut tapen *Def VP.* to wiggle back and forth. a digging stick, the handle of a string bag when finding the right position on the head (not considered as a proper synonym). *Syn:* **ni inon inon tapen**.

diu *N.* spear for impaling pigs placed at a garden entrance as a trap.

diwana tapen/amipen *Def VP.* to smooth the ground over a fresh grave. done with the hand in spite of the fact that <amipen> usually means foot.

diwat *N.* four-winged bean. *Syn:* **katopin**.

diwatan *N.* producing garden. *Syn:* **egak**.

doae *N.* widow; widower. *Syn:* **koapura, obu; D:wabu**. *Ant:* **dogae, umat**. *Variant:* **D:Motu**.

doagewa apanewa *Variant:* **dwagewa**. *Subs P.* **top nop apanewa**. joker, funny person, hard worker, one who cares for others. **doagewa nao menawaet taiwan** He is a hard worker and works quickly **doagewa pa di wandia** He is irresponsible staying in the house when used with <wandia> it means irresponsible. *Syn:* **iraewa**.

doak da *Variant:* **doakanama**. *adj.* big. *Syn:* **arita, baware, goarapuse, baita**.

doakanama *Variant:* **doak da**. *adj.* big. *Syn:* **arita, baware, baita, goarapuse**.

dobu *Variant:* **dobukuna**. *N.* axe. **goat dobu** stone axe

dodoraen *IV.* to be crippled as a result of rheumatism or arthritis or Parkinson's disease. **pusi dodoraen** His legs are crippled arms or legs the knees come into a bent position and can't straighten. <Orere> has a bit of this.

dodou *adj.* squat ; short and fat. (not proper). *Syn:* **bobou**.

boumage a large person in stature and in build.

dogae *N.* widower; widow. *Syn:* **umat**. *Ant:* **doae**.

dogit *N.* a species of shell used for making lime.

dogonum *N.* a species of sweet potato.

doi *N.* swamp.

dok wan *Stative VP.* to have a thin skin or soft wood, to be tender, to be weak. a tree which is easy to cut down or an animal whose meat is not tough or a person who is fat and not too strong.

doko topen *Def VP.* to cut ; to chop. **tasewa de nao doko anega tuiwanumun** He and his older brother were cutting trees trees only.

dom *N.* mushroom. a generic term.

dom gigit *N.* medicine. *Syn:* **D:muramura**. *Variant:* **D:Motu**.

domarewa *N.* his sister. **domaranawa** my sister only a male uses this term.

domaron *N.* a species of plant.

dombunao *N.* a species of large stinging ant.

domkutut *N.* vegetable greens used to soak up blood when a pig is butchered.

don *N.* new moon.

donep *N.* edible pandanus.

donewa *N.* straight hook.

kimai curved hook.

donki *N.* 1) an insect ; Rhinoceros Beetle. *Syn:* **umanewa**. 2) a species of grass used in skirts.

donum *N.* Greater Frigate Bird.

donup *N.* fulcrum ; lever ; wedge under a post.

dorapen *V-i.* to climb ; to ascend ; to enter a house.

doromepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush like tobacco leaves or clods of dirt. **wadoromepen** to crush by hand **todoromepen** to crush with an instrument such as a rock or a stick **no doromepen** to crush dirt and pile it around a plant *Syn:* **gotonagepen, doronagepen**.

doronagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush. tobacco leaves or dirt. *Syn:* **doromepen, gotonagepen**.

dorot wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be crumbled. cookies or yam or bread. 2) to disintegrate into small pieces. *Syn:* **gotot gatat wan**. *Pl:* **dorot darat wan**.

dot aepen *Process VP.* to enter. a house or a truck or a cave. *Syn:* **verunugepen, unugepen**.

dotouapen *V-i.* to arrive at the top.

dubana *N.* Mountain Possum or Grey Queensland Ring-tail.

dubi *N.* lime ; limepot. **dubi nat** We must eat lime *Syn:* **burao**.

dudumet *N.* a species of small fish which lives among rocks.

dudura waren *Stative VP.* to be corroded because of being lost and left outside for a number of years. an axe or a knife.

duewa *N.* sprout ; new growth. *Syn:* **gua**.
dugu *Variant:* **dugup**. *N.* house without a fire ; pig's burrow ; bird's nest. **tuan dugu iniwandapinawa** If the pig is in his burrow
dugup *N.* 1) clan. **dugup negawa** my clan **dugup nega daitonawa** my clansmen, my brothers **dugup upine** different clans other than mine **Iesu dugup mega** Church 2) descendants ; offspring. *Syn:* **ani gengennumewa, ani sibabasiwa, naewa**.
dukwik *N.* a species of bird.
dum *N.* evil magical power such as would ensure a successful hunt or killing party. **dum tapen** to make the magical power **dum nagirewa** fighters, evil people It involves swearing, magic rituals and separation of the sexes. *Syn:* **kanim**.
dum aepen *Def VP.* to emigrate. **dum angain** I will emigrate *Syn:* **ora aepen**.
dum apanewa *subs P.* soldier ; warrior. *Syn:* **ita apanewa**.
dum dam wan *Stative VP.* to be split open. rocks or wood or sweet potato. *Syn:* **beam buyam waren**.
dum manewa *Subs P.* dangerous animal. *Syn:* **anan manewa**.
dum sen *Stative VP.* to be cracked. can also mean broken. *Syn:* **dum wan**.
dum wan *Stative VP.* to be split ; to be cracked. *Syn:* **koak wan, dum sen**.
dumapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to sprout. seeds. 2) to split. *Syn:* **koatnagepen**. *Variant:* **static: dum wan**.
dumari amopen *Def VP.* to disperse after a

meeting ; to separate into factions ; to scatter. *Syn:* **yap um amopen, punanan wat amopen, dumarimepen**. [*Gram:* only used in the plural; the verb is a motion verb]
dumarimepen *V-i.* to disperse after a meeting ; to separate into factions. *Syn:* **dumari amopen**.
dumen *IV.* 1) to sprout ; to break through soil. seed. 2) to bud. fruit. 3) to hatch. baby bird. *Syn:* **endumen, pamagen, enpamagen**.
dun *N.* firebrand ; torch. **dun ton ase wat enane yagirep** Cut the torch and when you put it there it must burn
dun ganat mega den *NP.* glory ; light.
dun kaime den yoniwandin lampstand.
dundun tapen *Def VP.* to make into little bits.
dup *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.
dup iapen *Def VP.* 1) to bathe ; to wash. a person. 2) to baptize. **dup iamon** He washed them method: splash with water, pour water over.
duradut *N.* a species of vine with prickles.
durunagepen *V-i.* to slide on or over ; to slide or shove wood down a hill.
durunkan tapen *Variant:* **durukan**. *Def VP.* to slide down a hill. **durunkan ikukuk tapen** to writhe **durunkan inapen** to roll on the ground in grief covered with ashes and dirt because of the death of a relative
dururut aepen *Def VP.* to crawl on the abdomen.
dutu wan *Stative VP.* to itch. *Syn:* **dutup**.
dutup kanapen *Def VP.* to scratch. **dutup an itch dutup kan nen** Scratch me!
dwagewa *Variant:* **doagewa**. *N.* joker.

E - e

e₁ *response.* yes.
e₂ *Pro.* you (plural).
e enun *IV.* 1) to reflect. the sun or light or a mirror. 2) to shine into. optionally preceded by <yame>.
ea *loc.* down ; under there.
gauarap under or underneath. **epa** down and out of sight **eat sia** another one from down there
eao *N.* dog. **eao yawanegen waiwan** The dog is barking at me (generic term). *Syn:* **okoi**.
eao eao *N.* a plant ; Fragrant Clerodendron (Clerodendron fragrans).
eao tuan negin muga gan ini otua *Subs P.* immoral person. *Syn:* **y*k up otua**.
ebayan ase baraepen *Variant:* **wabayan ase baraepen**. *Process VP.* to bend into a path to block it. a branch or a tree.
ebo *N.* incorrect. **ebo tapen** to do incorrectly **ebo wapen** to speak incorrectly **ebo ebo**

taini/waini hypocrite **ebo ebo tapen** to deceive, to shirk one's duty **ebo ebo taine nagirewa** deceivers *Syn:* **aopan**.
ebo ewasepen *Def VP.* to trick ; to lead astray. **ebo ewanegen** He led me astray *Syn:* **aopan wa ewasepen**. [*Note:* to show wrong]
ebo wapen *Def VP.* to speak incorrectly ; to lie. *Syn:* **aopan wapen**.
wa boborapen to lie. stronger than <ebo wapen>.
edani aepen *Def VP.* to hunt in poor weather.
dawan aepen to hunt in good weather.
ede tapen *Def VP.* symptom of mental confusion caused by an evil spirit attack. It will pass when the spirit leaves.
ega da wapen *Variant:* **mek mega wapen**. *Def VP.* 1) to make excuse. only with context. 2) to speak one's own thoughts. **ega da ya wane** Don't make an excuse [*Gram:* person on pronoun and verb must match/]

ega ega di tan *Def VP.* each do your own work.
egak/egaga *N.* producing garden. *Syn:* **diwatan**.
egan tapen *Def VP.* to fornicate. **egan taini**
oaenewa prostitute **egan wapen** obscene
speech **eganaet tat anunewa** immoral general
word for sexual behaviour. *Syn:* **bainama**
wapen.
egidauan *N.* wallaby. *Syn:* **dauan**.
ek awarewa tan evene waia ya
garawat/yamam mumane count
others better than yourselves.
ekere *N.* a species of banana.
em *N.* a species of large flat shell used to scrape
vegetables.
embaimepen *V-t (obj.suf).* to dislodge with a
stick and roll away ; to push on a swing.
embaimanek Push me! *Syn:* **enpakitapen**,
enpakisepen.
embenagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to break out of
; to escape. 2) to tear down. *Syn:* **benagepen**.
3) to puncture. wood or a thorn.
emberokam waberokam tapen *Def VP.*
to be lame or crippled. **emberokam**
waberokam otua a cripple *Syn:* **engirot**
wangirot, girot garot.
embigamepen *OF.* to give someone something
to quiet or calm them. (singular) for example
distracting a fussing child with some item. *Pl:*
embibigamepen.
emburukamepen *Variant: embuburukamepen.*
V-t (no obj.suf). to wrinkle. skin or clothes.
emeao *N.* a species of grass. *Syn:* **ewamuri**.
emeramepen *V-i.* to open the eyes after
awakening. **yamana emeramivin** I am
opening my eyes no fright is involved. *Syn:*
meret wan.
emoan *N.* a species of banana.
emonit *N.* a species of yam.
empaitapen *Variant: empaisepen, enpaitapen,*
enpaisepen. *V-t (no obj.suf).* to stick into and
break off. (plural).
paitapen to break off with the hand. **ne**
maguna gaset empaitan I have already
broken my wings **pam naewa gua**
empaitapen sia verapen We should break off
the yam sprouts and plant them again
empakisepen *Variant: impakisepen,*
enpakisepen. *V-t (no obj.suf).* to push out of
the way.
empamagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to shell. peas or
beans. *Syn:* **endumepen**.
empanapen *Variant: enpanapen.* *V-t (obj.suf).* to
encircle ; to surround.
empaunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to spade up
ground ; to turn over earth.
emponam inapen *Def VP.* to recline up on one
elbow.
emposinagepen₁ *V-t (no obj.suf).* to fell trees.

emposinagen small plateau on a larger hill
emposinagepen₂ *V-i.* to have a malfunction in a
ligament so that the knee doesn't straighten out
; to stand on one foot.
empurunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to make a hole
with the hand.
en₁ *N.* 1) year. 2) a plant with pitpit flowers.
en₂ durative adverb.
en imokam wandini otua *Subs P.* 1) weak due
to lack of food so that one will recover when
food is eaten. 2) quiet ; mild ; gentle. *Syn:*
ginaet yamaet otua, gine yame dere.
en okonagepen *Process VP.* to lead ; to let water
out by making a hole in a dam.
en puasepen *Process VP.* to finish the last bit of
weeding ; to cut the hair line in finishing a hair
cut. **sevi en puasepen/enu*en** to cut the hair
line
en wapen *Def VP.* to call from a distance. *Syn:*
ven wapen, ao wapen.
enagun *N.* small string bag used by men.
enam *N.* a species of yam.
enam *acc.relator.* with them. *Syn:* **den, boen,**
tane. [*Gram:* must be marked for person]
enapan *N.* mat used for burial and for wrapping
headdresses.
enapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to put into ; to put clothes on.
enapen *V-di.* to give to you. plural.
enasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to join end to end.
wood. 2) to secure a door ; to rest the pointed
end of a pole on the ground in order to rest a
load.
enat tapen *Def VP.* **oaenoro tamaru karaua**
unapen. to fornicate.
enat wanat tapen *Process VP.* to assemble.
enatapen *Variant: enasepen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to
join end to end. wood. 2) to secure a door.
3) to rest the pointed end of a pole on the
ground in order to rest a load.
enawapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to puncture ; to make a
hole in something ; to cut the lid out of a
drum. *Syn:* **ni purunagepen**.
na aven to eat a hole into in order to make a
nest. **enaven** he punctured an animal or a large
bird.
enbayan aepen *Process VP.* to detour. *Syn:*
wabayan aepen, tobayan aepen.
enbayan ugup wapen *Process VP.* to give false
witness.
enbayan wanbayan tan waini otua *SubsP.*
false witness. *Syn:* **mainepe tave uoni otua**.
enbayan wanbayan tan wapen *Past tense VP.*
to declare falsely ; to turn things around from
the truth concerning what someone will do or
did. *Syn:* **enbayan ugup wapen.** *Variant:*
static: enbayan tan wapen. [*Gram:*
reduplication either pluralizes the subject or
means that a lot of talking was done]

enbayan wanbayan tapen *Variant: enbayan wanbayan tan yawapen.* *Process VP.* to probe with a stick. some dead or rotting object.

enbenagepen *Variant: embenagepen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to puncture. wood or a thorn. 2) to break out of ; to escape. 3) to tear down. *Syn: benagepen.*

enborapen *Variant: amborapen.* *V-t (obj.suf).* to obstruct ; to block. **enboranegen** He obstructed me

enbunao wanbunao tapen *Process VP.* to pull out haphazardly ; to gather up things preparatory to leaving.

enbutunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to untie. *Syn: vetapen, wat vetapen, envetapen.*

enda *vocative.* friend.

endaewa *N kinship.* his brother-in-law, men married to his sisters. **endayanawa** my brother-in-law not <her brother-in-law>.

endaowandao *N.* lazy ; dislike doing something. **endaowandao apanewa** lazy man who is capable but either cannot or will not stay with a job

endawapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to erect. (singular) not done to people.

enderet wanderet tapen *Def VP.* to roll the eyes from side to side because something is in the eye.

endi *N.* 1) now ; today. **endi mame di** right now **endi muma/mum endi** tonight **endinagaet** today only **endi mame use gapan** from now on, to work only on one side of an area **endi yaumake ma gapan** something new that ancestors did not have **endi amba use use di aiwandata/aewan** from now on **endiwa oam oam di wande aiwandata** from now on **endi den oam oam den di** from now on **oam endi amba** today and later a job or a journey will be completed in one day.

endimasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to stretch out. an arm or a leg. 2) to extend. **naniga endimat** stretch out your hand

endum endum aepen to walk through a crowd causing people to move.

endumapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to separate because of a quarrel ; to fight for no known reason. 2) to shell. peas or beans. *Syn: empamagepen.*

endumdum tapen *Def VP.* to split people physically by walking in between them ; to push and shove to get first in line. **endumdum wapen** to arouse to fight, to cause a division among people **endumdum otua** to be a fighter, to push people around

endumen *IV.* 1) to sprout ; to break through soil. seed. 2) to bud. new fruit. 3) to break out of the shell. bird. *Syn: enpamagen, pamagen,*

dumen.

endurunagepen *Variant: durunagepen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* to slide an object ; to shove along.

ene dugua *Poss P.* womb ; uterus. **ene dugu gan wanden** It is in the womb **enan dugu gan wanden** It is in my womb

enekeke *N.* a bird ; Barn Owl (Tyto alba).

enep *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

engangom tapen *Def VP.* to squint. *Syn: enkutumepen.*

engeram wangeram *adj.* wavy ; zigzag line. *Syn: togeram wageram.*

nigeget winding. of a path.

engetavepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to skin ; to peel food. *Syn: getavepen, wagetavepen.*

engiranagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to put something in someone's bag so as to make it rattle.

engirigamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to rub a hand over one's hair or through the hair. 2) to separate because of hard feelings. *Syn: dumari amopen, girigamepen.*

engirit tapen *Def VP.* 1) to pester so that a fight may result. children. 2) to bicker. two wives of one man.

engirit wangirit tan wapen *Past tense VP.* to bicker constantly. [*Gram: <wangirit> is optional*]

girit girit tapen to grit one's teeth so that a fight may result. children only.

engironagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to reinjure ; to hit a part that is already injured.

engiroram tapen *Def VP.* to be crippled with a hip injury which may be permanent or temporary; to be disabled. *Syn: engirot wangirot tapen.*

engirot wangirot tapen *Def VP.* to be disabled with a temporary or permanent injury to the legs or hips causing difficulty in walking.

girot garet to be disabled by malposition of the limbs.

engoanepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to promise always to do the thing promised. *Syn: ta goanepen.*

wa goanepen to promise.

engoyagamepen₁ *V-t (no obj.suf).* to stir up a fire; to put out a fire. *Syn: enmarepen. Ant: engurapen.*

engoyagamepen₂ *OF.* to attack peaceful people. (some don't like this usage). *Syn: girigamepen.*

engurapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to quench a fire by stamping or by water.

togurapen to quench a fire by hitting it with branches.

enip *N.* lime licking stick.

enkaisepen *Variant: enkaitapen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to cut into either when digging yam or sweet potato or else to remove a bad spot. 2) to wound with a piece of wood so as

to draw blood.

tokaisepen to wound with a knife or axe so as to draw blood.

tositnagepen to wound drawing blood by falling down. 3) to touch in playing tag or to get someone's attention so that they will accompany you.

enkaitapen *Variant: enkaisepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to cut into when digging or to remove a bad spot ; to wound drawing blood ; to touch in playing tag or to get someone to accompany you. **enkait yawapen** to scratch food in order to check it

enkana ankana tapen *Def VP.* to be ill with various sicknesses ; to be infirm. **enkana ankana taine nagirewa** sick people when person works sickness returns. *Syn: vek ato nagire, siget beget tapen.*

enkatamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to wrinkle one's nose to show displeasure.

enkutumepen to frown. (this is not socially acceptable).

enke tapen *Def VP.* always to be a bit sick ; to be accident-prone. *Syn: siget beget tapen.*

enkesewa *N.* thin, small in build. **oaen enkesewa** small woman

enketnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to shave. using a razor. *Syn: entomagepen.*

toketnagepen to cut the hair.

enkoasinagepen *Variant: enkwisinagepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to shove. *Syn: koasinagepen*

#####

enkokoramen *Variant: enkoramen. IV.* to loosen. a tie. [*Gram: in this verb reduplication does not pluralize*]

enkoram wankoram tan *Def VP.* to wiggle. reptiles or a rope.

enkoramepen *Variant: enkokoramepen, enkokoritamepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* **sia karankon tapen.** to loosen a tie.

enkoramepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to squeeze the body together to fit in a small place.

enkotnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to stove fingers.

enkotnagepen *Variant: kotnagepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to sprain.

enkoyagamepen *Variant: engoyagamepen. OF.* to scatter ; to knock people about ; to stir up ; to agitate others. people. *Syn: girigamepen.*

enkuasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to pick. fruit. 2) to unhook (inst: hook). fruit. *Syn: kuasepen.*

enkutum wankutum tapen *Def VP.* to wrinkle up one's face ; to frown. **gine namu enkutum wankutum taiwanum** They are wrinkling up their faces because of smoke or anger or disgust or bright sunlight. *Syn: enkutumepen, engangom tapen.*

enkwisinagepen *Variant: enkoasinagepen. V-t*

(*no obj.suf*). to shove.

enmanen IV (obj.suf). to injure by falling or striking causing bleeding or bruising. **goat pusina enmananegen** The stone injured my foot a body part.

enmarepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to stir up a fire. *Syn: engoyagamepen.*

enmeram wanmeram tapen *Def VP.* to look from side to side.

enmeramepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to open one's eyes after sleep or after blindness.

enmeram wanmeram tapen to look from side to side.

enok enok mini wandepen to think about what will be done in the future. for example to think about a trip before going on it.

enok inapen *Def VP.* to dream.

enok enok mini anupen to see a vision.

enok mini aroga yawapen to see a vision. *Syn: enok umap yawapen.*

enok umap yawapen *Def VP.* to see a vision. *Syn: enok mini aroga yawapen.*

enok umap/mini anupen *Variant: enok enok umap anupenn. Def VP.* to see a vision.

enop panapen *Def VP.* to tie upside down. a pig on a carrying pole. *Syn: kawanem.*

enpaisepen *Variant: enpaitapen, empaisepen, empaitapen. V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to break up. wood for a fire. 2) to break off by sticking something into it.

enpakisepen *Variant: enpakitapen. V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to push out of way. *Variant: empakisepen, impakisepen.* 2) to dislodge with a stick and then roll away. *Syn: embaimepen.*

enpakitapen *Variant: empakisepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to dislodge and roll. *Syn: embaimapen.* 2) to jostle as in a crowd.

enpamagen *Variant: pamagen. IV.* 1) to sprout ; to break through the soil. seed. 2) to bud. new fruit. 3) to break out of a shell. a bird. *Syn: dumen, endumen.*

enpanamepen *Variant: panamepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to crumple or wrinkle to have it fit in small place. paper or cloth. 2) to ruin by crumpling.

wapanamepen to wrap up purposefully without crumpling. **enpanamen IV.** sweet potato, squash vines.

enpanapen *Variant: empanapen. V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to encircle ; to surround. people. 2) to crowd around.

ense panapen to turn a corner.

enpininagen *IV.* to heal. a blister.

enpininagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to wash off with water.

enpirinagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to injure by puncturing.

enpurunagepen *Variant: empurunagepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to make a hole.
ampurunagepen to make hole with the foot.
empurunaginiwa person who makes holes
ense panapen *Process VP.* to turn a corner.
enpanapen to encircle.
ense panepen *Def VP.* to brace. *Syn: dan enupen.*
enserangepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to break up wood and light a fire.
enpaisepen, wapaيسةpen to break up wood.
waseranagepen, wapaيسةpen to light a lighter.
enseran *N.* a species of snake.
ensetnagen *IV.* to glance off. a spear (poor Daga).
Variant: ensetnagenep.
ensirinagepen *Variant: ensitnagenep. V-t (no obj.suf).* to dig unsuccessfully due to rock under the ground or due to hard ground ; to injure drawing blood.
ensisi yaven to see poorly due to smoke hurting the eyes. [*Gram: optionally preceded by> yamewa*]
ensitnagenep *Variant: ensirinagepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to dig unsuccessfully due to hard rock under the ground or due to hard ground. *Syn: enu pipininagepen.* 2) to injure drawing blood; to be injured. a part of the body. *Syn: tositnagen. Variant: static: sit wan.*
entan tauapen *Process VP.* to return. **sia entan tauapen** to return from a short distance
ewagai sia entan tauapen to return from a long distance
entan wantan ta yawapen *Process VP.* to look left and right ; to turn something back and forth in order to inspect it. *Syn: entan wantan tapen.*
entan wantan tapen *Process VP.* to look left and right ; to turn something back and forth to inspect. *Syn: entan wantan ta yawapen.*
entanen₁ *V-t (obj.suf shows subj).* to become something else.
entanen₂ *OF.* to transform. **nenip entan nimanegen** I became a bird *Variant: antanen.*
entanepen *Variant: antanepen. V-i.* to change allegiance ; to repent ; to change one's mind or one's work. **yamu entanepen** to turn end to end, to reverse direction
entapapen *Variant: entapepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to open up or out ; to reveal ; to expose because it has been opened up. *Syn: watapapen.*
entapapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to open. a door or a box. *Syn: watapapen.*
entatavepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to skin. the bark off a tree. *Syn: getavepen.*
entomagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to shave. *Syn: enketnagenep.*
entotnagenep *V-t (no obj.suf).* to fasten with a spanner.

entutnagenep *V-i.* to delay ; to procrastinate. **ne oam entutnagivin** I am delaying **usira sia entutnagen** he delayed to a later date **oam entutnage usira barao aepen** to convince to push off date setting new date **rarema entutnagen** The flower is ready to bloom can only be used of flowers that bloom high up in a tree. *Syn: oam enu wanapen.* [*Gram: optionally preceded by oam*]
enu batamepen *Process VP.* to paint ; to dye. *Syn: enu inapen, enu irapen.*
enu berugasepen *Process VP.* to turn soil over.
enu inapen *Process VP.* to paint ; to dye.
enu irapen *Process VP.* to paint ; to dye ; to strike a match. **enu ire ae ma warapen** to dye [*Note: to put into, dye and then pull out*]
enu kakayasepen *Qual VP.* to spear well and effectively. **enu kakayase ni boia** When he speared him effectively he immediately died <boen> must be added to indicate that he died.
enu koeragamepen *OF.* to wound with a spear.
enu menawasepen *Variant: enu memenawasepen, wa menawasepen, wa memenawasepen. Process VP.* to shake violently.
enu nau aepen *Process VP.* 1) to push along in a fight. the other person is weak. 2) to be far away. a garden.
enu pipininagepen *Process VP.* to rub into. soap into clothes or medicine into the skin.
enu pipininagepen *Process VP.* to dig unsuccessfully in the ground due to rock or to hard ground.
enu wanapen *Process VP.* to delay. **sia ya enu waneta** He will not delay *Syn: oam entutnagenep.* [*Gram: optionally preceded by <oam*]
enu warapen *Process VP.* 1) to push and shove a person either in play or to awaken him or to get his attention. **enu waranegini** You are pushing me 2) to bother ; to flick at to get attention. **enu waranegini** You are bothering me
nop wa unukaming* You are making a lot of noise. bothering.
enu watu wanden *Process VP.* way branch holds to trunk and draws from it. *Syn: enat wanden.*
enu yaven wapen *Past Tense VP.* to criticize ; to accuse in jest ; to harp constantly on one subject. **enu yawanegen waiwan** He is criticizing me **enu yave wata** He will criticize him
enu yawapen *Process VP.* 1) to accuse ; to condemn ; to criticize. 2) to poke around looking for a place to put eggs. **enu yawanegiwani** He is accusing me a bird. *Syn: gamup enase wapen, digut agut tapen/wapen.*

enu yon wandepen *Process VP.* to kneel to pick up a heavy object and then stand up again.

enuguseni yaumakewa *Subs P.* room, enclosure, section in the middle of a garden; room. *Syn:* **enugut wanugut da.**

enugusepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to make a room.

enugut wanugut da *N.* room. *Syn:* **enuguseni yaumakewa.**

enukeo tapen *Def VP.* to doze while sitting up.

enuni kurasepen *Def VP.* to clean out the insides of a gourd to make water container.

enup *N.* hunger. **enup den** craving the object craved is not available.

enup aren to be hungry. **enup aranegiwan** I am hungry [*Note:* hunger is biting me] [*Gram:* subject shown in object suffix]

enup wankoko oamewa *Subs P.* severe famine with no food whatsoever in gardens or in the wild.

enupen *V-t (obj.suf).* to spear.

envetapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to untie.

enwarupapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to sort out rotten vegetables or fruit from good ones so that others will not be spoiled.

enkaitapen to cut out the bad part in one vegetable.

enyan gam tapen *Def VP.* to stir up a fight which has stopped ; to agitate people to fight again. **engoyamepen** to stir up trouble, to agitate for a fight when people have not been fighting **enyan gam wapen** person is one who always causes trouble

enyao wareao tapen *Def VP.* to look for a place to put something ; to fill up a string bag to see if everything will fit in. *Syn:* **seao wareao tapen, se yao wat yao tapen.**

ep *N.* 1) a type of mat. 2) a sign which tells which path to take or marks wood or a dead pig.

yatup reserving sign.

epara tapen *Def VP.* to be persistent ; to be stubborn. *Syn:* **iwa kaimake den.**

epivet *N.* 1) skin only (of animal). 2) thin person ; no fat but only skin.

epiwa *N.* 1) skin. **epi uon** bones remaining after the skin has rotted **epi warapen** to peel **epi dendeni** red skin **epi gumewa** body hair **epi yarewa** scales of animal skin young enough to remarry. *Syn:* **etua, wapiwa.** 2) corpse. (according to some people). 3) bark of a tree.

epiwa anu koamepen *Idiom Cl.* to regret ; to be very sick. **epina anu koamivin** I am regretting

epiwa gapan tapen to share with close relatives while resenting it, to behave superficially.

epiwa kokorae wandepen *Idiom Cl.* to be close to yielding to temptation.

epiwa megenat anupen to be concerned only for oneself.

epiwa men taiwandat anupen to be worldly.

epiwa men taiwandat anupen to be worldly ; to think only of work or possessions and have no interest in the things of God.

epiwa tantane tapen *Variant: wapiwa tantane tapen.* *Def VP.* to be pure ; to be self-controlled ; to obey.

epiwa tum tapen *Def VP.* to circumcise. [*Note:* to cut skin]

epu taupen/panapen *Def VP.* to carry across the shoulder.

epupea *Variant: epupewa. temporal.* 4 days or more ago. *Syn:* **garipewa.**

eragi *N.* mat. a generic term.

ere *adv.* starting.

ere bombon *N.* back of a house ; back yard. *Syn:* **wouk.**

erere goyago *adj.* haphazard ; in an unorganized manner. **ere goyago** poor Daga.

ereret aen *IV.* to be smooth; to go on a rough path. a path. *Ant:* **de ao tau aepen.**

eret wan *Stative VP.* flow. **eret wan tau aewan** It is flowing by water only.

erorank wapen *Def VP.* to groan. an animal or people in pain.

ese *N.* water. *Syn:* **goe, kaum, mea.**

ese kare *adj.* worn out ; used ; close to useless; to be used and torn or close to tearing and not just wrinkled. **ese kare tapen** to be worn out

esewa wanden

etao *N.* a bird ; White Cockatoo.

etao etao *N.* a species of white insect.

etap *N.* woman. used mainly to avoid saying the name of a <virip> relative that is close in pronunciation to <oaen>. *Syn:* **oaen.**

etasi *N.* suckers ; poor branches. **etasi warapen** to prune **etasi*a** lower branch, close to earth *Syn:* **aeane; am ninigamepen.**

etat waetat tapen *Def VP.* to feel joy and love when seeing a person after a long absence. (unrecognized by some informants). *Syn:* **etat aotat tapen.**

etayarae *N.* head-dress. a generic term.

eto/etop *N.* alongside ; edge. **etope** on border, outside edge **etop etop** on either side **etope mainepe** one in from edge **etope yaumakape** on edge and in middle **etope yamakape tam onak** Bring the one on the edge and the one in the middle **ange utu aua kaisiwandini etop yawain** I will go up there and look at the edge of the thing uncle was cutting

etua *N.* skin. *Syn:* **epi, wapiwa.**

etua aninke den *NP.* 1) to give off a bad odor due to rotting or bad sores. 2) immature ; not knowing the full ways of Daga life ; too young to get married.

etua baware *NP.* fat and heavy person. *Syn:* **boumage.**

etua gan wapen to speak without expressing one's true inner feelings. *Variant: noa gan wapen.*

etua veturen/tauen *IV.* to be refreshed physically.

etua warapen *Def VP.* to skin. *Syn: taranagepen.*

etup tapen *Def VP.* to hiccough.

etup wapen *Def VP.* to speak in parables with circumloctions. *Syn: maibe wapen.* [*Gram: optionally preceded by <gari> or <nop>*]

evenan waina *Kinship P.* my friends. used as a greeting. *Syn: tamaru nega.*

evenewa *N.* his friend. **evenanawa** my friend

ewewa *N.* example ; explanation ; meaning. **ewewa yawapen** to dream of an event before it happens such a dream brings good luck and ensures that the event will happen the next day. *Syn: guegue.*

evi₁ *conj.* later ; after. *Syn: utupa, ewapewa, evip.*

evi₂ *adv.* late. **evi warayan tauiana** You came late after getting (sick) **evi apanewa** person who is late

evip *loc.* after. **ame evipewa** after that

evip yonapen/aepen *Def Vp.* to follow. **evip yonane ine nagirewa** followers

ewa *N kinship.* 1) his aunt ; his father's sister or his mother's brother's wife. 2) her mother-in-law ; her husband's mother. **eanawa** my aunt, my mother-in-law **ean naginawa** my in-laws (wife's point)

ewa ginesiwa *Poss P.* ray of light. *Syn: ewa, oam ginesiwa.*

ewaewa/ewagai gapan wapen to rediscuss ; to return to some matter that has already been discussed.

ewagai *Variant: ewai, ewavi. adj.* return ; turning round. **ewagai entan onak** Return! **ewai namben** to go to the same place and return more than once **ewagai namui tapen** to

shuttle the same path is used.

ewagania *N.* an insect ; Praying Mantis and walking stick.

ewai *adj.* turning around. **ewai sia ongen** I returned *Syn: ewavi, ewagai.*

ewake *adj.* new. **ewake tambu tapen** to get some thing new **anut ewake anu tapen** to accept a new idea **ewake tauapen** to just arrive **ewakewa iragen** for very first time **ewakewa/ere tapen** to start starting work.

ewamuri *N.* a species of grass. **emeao**

ewan nagirewa *Variant: ewan taine nagirewa.* *Subs P. mondi yawapen.* onlookers.

ewan warapen *Def VP.* to braid 6 or 8 or 12 strands.

yapayap

ewanaua aepen *Def VP.* to miss the mark ; to do unevenly. for example to build a house and set up markers but miss the mark by making it either too short or too long. *Syn: giri guru aepen.*

ewane den *NonPers AccP.* sweet ; good tasting. only in referring to food. *Syn: danse den.*

ewankui tapen *Def VP.* to look back over one's shoulder.

ewap *Variant: evip. Pers.Pos.* after. **ewanap onak** Come after me!

ewapea/ewapewa *Positional.* next one in line ; one after that. **ewanapewa** next after me **ewapewa** all the middle ones in line **ewiwa** last one

ewasepen *V-t (obj.suf).* to instruct ; to show. **aopan/ebo ewasepen** to instruct incorrectly, to deceive **ewaenat** We must show us **ewaeat** We must show you

ewat *N.* a species of taro.

ewatap *N.* a species of animal (Zaglossus bruijini).

ewatop tapen *Def VP.* to menstruate.

ewavi *adj.* turning around. *Syn: ewai, ewagai.*

G - g

gadarae *N.* middle-aged. **oan gadaraewa** middle-aged woman refers only to a woman.

gaeat *N.* a type of evil spirit. *Syn: gunanan.*

gagaet anupen *Def VP.* **semu da anupen.** to hear only part.

gagaet baraepen *Def VP.* to have a miscarriage. [*Gram: <gagaet> means incomplete*]

gagak tapen *Def VP.* to pant. *Syn: none tauen.*

gaguk to pant and still be out of breath.

gagap *relator.* on top. **gagap wapen** to agree to care for the child of a deceased relative *Syn: aigap.*

gagaren *N.* toadstool ; poisonous mushroom.

gagat *N.* a species of vine which is used to hoist a

pig up to a carrying pole and is then removed. **tuan gagat tomagetan** We cut the hoisting ropes off the pig

gagavet *adj.* incomplete speech ; used only with <nop ; > not enough said in speech ; all the words needed to make sense aren't said. **nop gagavet**

gage *relator.* **mum gagewa** midnight to 2 AM **barip gage aepen** to go to a feast shortened form of <gagap> which cannot be used alone. *Syn: barip aige aepen.*

gage gage *N.* just a bit. *Syn: koni koni, otu da.*

gagewa *N.* middle of a living object. *Syn: gangamua, kankamua.*

gagot irapen/enapen *Def VP.* to bake in hot coals. *Syn:* **gom enapen, gom irapen.**

gaguk tapen *Def VP.* to breathe in a labored manner ; to make a death rattle. *Syn:* **none tauen, none tot wan, none totat wan.**

gagup *N.* a species of taro.

gaian *N.* weeds. **gaian bunaepen** to weed

gaiat *N.* a plant ; Screwpine or Hala (*Pandanus adoratissimus*). used in making mats.

gaimak *N.* a species of yam.

gaina *N.* a species of banana.

gainton *N.* a type of drum.

gaisi gaisi warapen *Def VP.* to bind around ; to wrap around. **viru viru warapen, gaisi warapen**

gaisi warapen *Def VP.* to bind around ; to wrap around. **gaisi gaisi warapen, viru viru warapen**

gait *N.* a species of insect like a grasshopper.

gak guk tapen *Def VP.* to be short of breath due to illness.

noa tauen short of breath due to running or climbing.

gam *loc.relator.* at. *Syn:* **gan, gapan.**

gam gam wapen *Def VP.* to speak on several different topics ; to speak in a garbled manner.

gamagam tapen *Def VP.* to fold one's arms across one's chest. *Syn:* **gaman gaman tapen.**

pusi pan gaimagam tapen to cross one's legs at the knee.

gaman gaman tapen *Def VP.* to fold one's arms across one's chest. *Syn:* **nani gamagam tapen.**

gamani wooden head-rest shaped like an hour glass and with a handle and a pattern carved on it.

kainagun, utugan uncarved head-rest.

gamat *N.* face paint.

gambanu *N.* German Taro ; sweets ; cookies.

gamben *Variant:* **gambenaen. *loc.* near but further away than <mainep. on a hill.**

gamben gamben wapen *Def VP.* **wa ge wa tapen.** to say something repeatedly. *Syn:* **gewara wapen.**

gamben sia ya tapen/onepen/aepen to not bother to do it ; to cease the original plan as time will be wasted if it is done. *Syn:* **pusi totat sia ya onepen.**

gambop *N.* learner, one who is pregnant for the first time or who has only one child.

gamon *N.* a plant ; Red Ginger (*Alpinia purpurata*).

gamu tonugusepen *Def VP.* to divide into two halves. wood which is cut with a saw or water which was spilt by Moses.

gamup *Pers Pos.* toward. *Syn:* **inap.**

gamup aepen *Def VP.* to borrow a garment and to depart wearing it meaning to return it late.

gamunap angain I will borrow it [*Gram:*

person must match on <gamup> and verb/

gamup enapen *Variant:* **garip enapen. *Def VP.* to put more into a string bag that is on someone's back. **gamunap eningi** You are putting more into my string bag**

gamup enase wapen alternative for <gamup: inap;> alternatives for <enase: enat, enasen, enat tan>. *Process VP.* to accuse. **gamunap enase waiwanumun** They were accusing me

gamup enupen to spear into side.

gamup iapen to splash water over the side ; to paint the side for decoration.

gamup wandepen to remain with ; unpicked fruit or unused possessions. [*Note:* still with/

gamupewa, inap wandepen those remaining. **gamup wat aen** He had it with him **asewa gamup veton** We left him with his grandmother

gan *loc.relator.* at. *Syn:* **gam, gapan.**

ganama *N.* engraved pole for house posts or as a carrying pole. **tuan kawanem menan mapa ise kaisepia ame yaua ganama** That which he will carve here and there for carrying a pig is called <ganama engraving the pole gives it magical power. *Syn:* **koare.**

ganat tapen *Def VP.* to make light. **ganat tap amba nap** Make light then he can eat

ganat/ganase *N.* light ; glory. **ganase baware** bright light **ganat mega ewa aroe den, aro mega ganasewa** glory

ganawan *adv.* enough.

gane gane den *Variant:* **gane den.** *NonPers AccP.* 1) thorny. *Syn:* **ganongae.** 2) painful swallowing due to sore throat.

gangamua *Variant:* **kankamua.** *N.* body part. trunk of animal or tree or person. **gangamunawa** my trunk includes the tail but not the legs of an animal. [*Note:* middle section/

ganganatapen *Variant:* **ganganasepen, wat ganganatapen.** *V-i OF.* 1) to be betrothed ; to be engaged. **oan mega ganganataniwa** His woman to whom he is engaged **gangan nitaton** We were engaged to each other **gangan mutan** They were engaged to each other [*Gram:* reflexive in plural means reciprocal/ 2) to elect ; to choose before seeing a person. 3) to reserve some object like fruit which is seen growing.

ganip *N.* coconut.

ganongae *N.* thorn ; thorny. *Syn:* **gane gane den.**

gao *N.* 1) selfish. 2) won't share or relinquish because reserved for a purpose. 3) forbidden. collocates with <wapen>. *Syn:* **goandage.**

gao dumen *IV.* to be bare or leafless. **nani gao dumeniwa** a bare branch indicates that the tree is dying. *Syn:* **a tree.**

gaop wan *Stative VP.* to be burned up completely

so that nothing is left and the flames and coals are extinguished ; to be destroyed by fire ; to be dead. fire and in some cases a person.

gapan *loc. relator.* at. *Syn:* **gam, gan.**

gara *N.* grater made by punching holes in a piece of tin. **gara warapen** to grate *Syn:* **beri.**

gara gara *adj.* serrated. **gara gara topen/tunapen** to notch

garaet *N.* gift. *Syn:* **garavet, asenagaet, yamunaet.** [Note: only one exchange]

garaet wapen *Def VP.* to speak a monologue.

garaet wat aipakamepen to bless freely ; to grace.

garagat *N.* virgin forest. *Syn:* **tumu.**

uam reforesting.

garana wapen *Def VP.* to bicker about who will do a job ; to contradict. one person who has correct information corrects another.

notatae wapen to argue. more intense and emotional.

garasen *Stative V.*

— to be closed. **no nanena den ae garasen** My mouth is completely closed by difficult breathing ears or mouth. *Syn:* **borasen.**

garat wapen *Variant:* **arak wapen.** *Def VP.* to swear ; to curse. *Syn:* **maken.**

garavet nunen He freely gave us ; grace. *Variant:* **garavet wat agoat nimanen, garavet tanen, garaet nunen, garaet wat agoat nimanen, garaet tanen.**

garawasepen *OF.* to win ; to pass over ; to go ahead of. **garawase tau aen** He passed over without recognising **garao gimak aepen** to overtake you

gare aepen *Def VP.* to be a substitute or a replacement. **garana** my replacement **garaga anepen** Let's go as your substitute *Syn:* **uewa.**

gare den wapen to make a peevish reply or a short-tempered answer with disgust in the voice.

gare gare anu nisinait *IntV.* We will love one another. **ek gare gare anuiwanian** You love one another **nuk gare gare anuinan** We love one another **muk gare gare anuiwanuman** They love one another

gare gare noa warapen to quarrel.

gare gare notatae wapen to have a controversy.

gare gare tambupen/tapen *Def VP.* to exchange. gifts.

gare gare wapen *Def VP.* to discuss.

gare wapen *Def VP.* to reply. *Syn:* **ae gare wapen.**

gare/garewa *N.* payback ; price. **gare gare tapen** to exchange **garewa animpo** What is the price? **garaet** gift, only one exchange **ame garewa** instead **garewa da waren** He got his payback **ae vean garewa map tan** Stop that

and instead do this!

garewa manega wapen to make defence against charges.

garewa mega warapen to receive justice or a proper payback.

garewa wapen *Def VP.* to desire someone to replace you. **garana waivin** I am asking someone to replace me [Gram: person must match on <garewa> and the verb]

gari *N body part.* his back. **garip** behind **gari ganewa** fish with a fin on its back OR ELSE fin on the back of a fish **garinawa** my back [Note: at his back]

gari atat wan *Idiom Cl.* to be angry. *Syn:* **gari gangan naen.**

gari bau enun *Def VP.* to be hunchbacked. [Gram: possession on <gari> shows the subject]

gari entanen *Idiom Cl.* to be angry. *Syn:* **gari yaven, gari gangan naen.** [Note: his back turned]

gari enun *Idiom Cl.* to be dissatisfied. **garik enuiwan** you are dissatisfied time drags because are anxious to be elsewhere doing something else

gari gangan naen *Idiom Cl.* to be angry and close to fighting. *Syn:* **ugu gangan naen, gari atat wan.**

goane tuk wan sudden explosive anger.

gari garie den tapen to work grudgingly. a person is tired of this work.

gari kaimewa *Poss P.* his spine ; backbone. **garin kaimewa** my spine

gari makewa *Poss p.* his kidney. **garin makewa** my kidney [Note: seed of his back]

gari nengaren *Idiom Cl.* to be at peace because a job is finished.

gari roron tapen *Def VP.* to stretch after sleeping or sitting.

gari ya nengaren amba ... to be disciplined to finish a job before going on to something else actually means not at peace because job is not finished.

gari yaven *Idiom Cl.* 1) to be disgusted ; to refuse to do something ; to be stirred.

gari yaven wan more forceful disgust or refusal after being nagged to do something. 2) to be discouraged. *Syn:* **imua kaimake den, bagu sisi wan, bagu tuk wan.**

gari yaven wapen *Past tense VP.* to be disgusted ; to refuse forcefully ; to be bored or tired.

garie den tapen to do grudgingly ; to neglect.

garip *Pers.Pos.* behind ; outside. **garinap** behind me **garip garip** behind one another **pa garip** outside the house, behind the house

garip enapen to put more into a string bag that is on someone's back. **garinap eningi** You are putting more into my string bag *Syn:* **gamup**

enapen.

garip wapen *Def VP.* to talk with someone behind who is not seen ; to talk about someone behind their back ; to slander; to talk about me; to slander. *Syn:* **mawanap wapen; ne inanap yanao wapen.**

garip wapen *Def VP.* 1) to speak secretly ; to speak unheard by another person ; to talk behind his back. **gase mamewa garip wan** He already spoke behind his father's back this has to do with breaking <virip> taboos. 2) to curse *Syn:* **tapun wapen.**

garipe otua *Subs P.* 1) person behind or near. *Syn:* **mainepe otua.** 2) **person who hates**

garipewa *temporal.* 4 days or more ago. *Syn:* **epupewa.**

garito goanato tapen *Def VP.* (plural form only). 1) to spurn ; to ignore someone's effort to make up after a fight. resentment or hard feelings. 2) to have evil suspicions leading to separation.

garivi *adv.* to approach from behind ; backward.

garivi tauiwan He approaches from the rear

garivi aewan He is walking backwards

garu garu tan to be unable to focus the eyes. (not Daga). *Syn:* **birom barom tan.**

gase/gaset *adv.* 1) just ; in the recent past ; same day ; already. *Syn:* **gaseget.** 2) before) **gat wana** what I just said **gatawa** the most recent one **taba gaset** The food is ready **gaset ya doren** He has not been up here before cooked. *Syn:* **namu.**

gasegat *N.* a species of plant.

gaseget *adv.* already ; just. *Syn:* **gase, gaset.**

gasip *N.* a species of mushroom.

gat *adv.* just ; already. only occurs in the phrase <gat wana> what I just said.

gat bot panapen *Process VP.* to bind about in several places ; to tie in several places on the body.

gat gat *adv.* close together. side by side as well as tight. *Syn:* **git git, gigit, gigigit.**

gat gat seapen to pile up on top of one another. *Syn:* **diriga aita seapen.**

gatawa *N.* the most recent one.

gatawan *temporal.* later but on the same day.

gatawan amba a little later than

gatogu den *NonPers AccP.* sweaty.

gatok tauen *IV.* to sweat ; to perspire. **gatok ne ga tauen** I perspired **gatogu den** sweaty

gauarap *Pers.Pos.* under ; underneath. *Syn:* **dirip, diriwa.**

ea under there. **oma gauarap** under the tree **gauarape mega** His lieutenant [Note: his under one]

gauat/gauarewa *N.* the underneath area ; under a car or a tree or a house or a rock.

gauba *N.* silt.

gauen *N.* a bird ; Spotted Xanthotis.

gaum *N.* a type of drum.

gaun *N.* relative. **gaun mega** his relative **gaun nega** my relative **ge gaun anenen dian** What is his relationship to you?

gaun anupen *Def VP.* to be proud of ; to be pleased with. *Syn:* **inap aton anupen.**

gaun baware inap wapen to thank ; to greet ; to praise. *Syn:* **kaewa baware inap wapen.**

gaun tapen *Def VP.* to shake hands. **naniga gaun ta** Shake hands! *Syn:* **D:agutoi tapen.** *Variant:* **D:Mailu.**

gaun wanapen/wapen *Def VP.* to greet. **gaunaga wan** He greeted you **gaun genan wan** He greeted you **gaun genen** He greeted you

gaune ta upapen *Process VP.* to welcome. *Syn:* **waupapen.**

gaup <gaup> is preferred. *Variant:* **goup, gwoup.** *N.* breath ; steam. for wind you must always say <taik> or <irot> but for cold it is permissible to say <goup den> but none of the other synonyms.

gausi *N.* scorpion ; fresh water shrimp.

gaut *N.* stick of average size. *Syn:* **mukamuk.**

gerok, itakat small stick ; twig.

gautugua *N.* vacant lot where a house once stood.

gawan *N.* ridge pole or the post that holds it ; binding of a book. **gawan tamanawa** post in the ground that holds the ridge pole **gawan paratawa** ridge pole

gawanip *loc.relator.* on top of water. **oma kaum gawanip aewan** the wood is on top of the water *Syn:* **gagap.**

gawaran *N.* a species of large snake.

gawari topen *Variant:* **gawariamepen.** *Def VP.* to cut down. large trees.

gawari gearepen to fell trees.

gawariamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to cut down so as to clear a garden. large trees. *Syn:* **gawari topen.**

dayup topen to clear smaller brush. **nao doko tapen** to cut or chop trees

gayu *N.* an insect ; centipede.

gayum *N.* spice bean or root. chewed with betel nut.

ge₁ *Pro.* you (singular).

ge₂ *conj.* and. [Gram: used in coordinate noun phrase]

gean guan tapen *Def VP.* to dress up so as to attract someone of the opposite sex.

gearepen *V-i.* to fall ; to cross a stream ; to leave a house. houses, trees, bananas. *Syn:* **beurepen.**

gedo *N.* bundle of wood or sugar cane etc. tied with a handle.

itapu bundle tied but without a handle for carrying.

gegan *N.* an animal ; Tasmanian Ring-tail or Tree

Kangaroo.

gegea *N.* newborn ; until a child's first smile.

gegek wan *Variant: kegek wan. Stative VP.* to be enlarged. hole.

gegera *adj.* crooked. **gegera panapen** to tie crookedly

gegera taini otua *Subs P.* kakae ya taiwan. unrighteous person; righteous. *Ant: tamana taini otua.*

gego anupen *Variant: gego den anupen/wapen. Def VP.* to consider ; to be undecided.

nop isewa usewa anu amba, imua biro baro tan to be thinking of many things to decide what to do. *Syn: darine uken waren, darine ya bigaren.*

gego wapen *Def VP.* to try to speak but to be constantly interrupted. *Syn: om am wapen. Ant: kin kin wapen.*

gek anu yawapen *Process VP.* to judge for yourselves, to look for yourself (for something lost).

gem gurut wapen *Def VP.* to murmur ; to grumble. *Syn: gwem gurut wapen.*

gemapen *Variant: gwemapen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to pour. fluid. *Syn: damagepen.*

gen gen mut onamopen *Variant: gwen gwen mut onamopen. Process VP.* to come slowly. *Syn: ura ura karakaraua tauapen.*

genagen *N.* a bird ; Cassowary. *Syn: oamak, yamaman.*

genapen *V-di.* to give to you. **gena gena** giving you

gende *pronoun contraction.* you and I ; we together. contraction <ge ne den> you I with.

gensiton tapen *Variant: gesiton tapen. Def VP.* to hop on one foot. *Syn: kendindon tapen.*

geogak wan *Stative VP.* to be split into several pieces.

geok wan *Stative VP.* to be split in two pieces. like a tree hit by lightning or a section of a book with half of the cover splitting off.

geok wan *Stative VP.* to be permanently dislocated causing one to limp. a joint.

gerao *N.* a bird ; any brightly coloured bird. often identified as <gerao>.

gerasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to cut into parts ; to dissect. **gerat gerat tapen** to dissect many pigs

gerat *N.* sand with stones in it ; beach. *Syn: butae.*

gerawan *N.* a species of mushroom.

geriwa *N.* small bananas at the base of the stalk ; little finger. **geriwa nagirewa** those born after you **yamakewa nagirewa** those born immediately before and after you **onewa nagirewa** those born before you *Syn: gugunawa.*

geroi *N.* a species of light green snake.

gerok *N.* twig ; small branch. *Syn: itakat.*

gaut, mukamuk larger stick.

gesiton tapen *Variant: gensiton tapen. Def VP.* to hop on one foot. *Syn: kendindon tapen.*

getao *N.* a species of tree.

getavepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to skin the bark off. *Syn: tatavepen.*

gewara tapen *Def VP.* to ask to be held in arms. a small child.

gewara wapen *Def VP.* to repeatedly say the same thing. *Syn: gamben gamben wapen.*

giam *N.* a species of frog.

gida *N.* a species of banana.

gidiba *N.* 1) starfish. Some people do not accept this meaning. 2) bone used on children as a charm to ward off curses.

gigat *Variant: gigat gigat. N.* puberty ; girl not fully developed.

peruk peruk puberty in boys.

gigiasepen *Variant: gigirasepen. OF.* 1) to reject in anger. **oaen gaset gigiat nimanegeni ata tauen** The woman who already rejected me came there. people often emigrate after this-only women do this. *Syn: uyawasepen.* 2) to be indignant **gigiasen amon** They were indignant and so left

gigigit *adv.* crowded ; close together ; tight. **gigigit seapen** to lay side by side **gigigit wandepen** to close ranks, to crowd together to make more room for others

gigik wan *Variant: kigik wan. Stative VP.* to be pulled together as with a draw string.

giginepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to pull together as with a draw string. *Syn: gigik wan, kigik wan.* 2) to shrink. Some people do not accept this meaning.

gigit, gigigit *adv.* close together. side by side as well as tight. *Syn: git git, gat gat.*

gim *N.* an insect ; a worm that gets into food.

gimi *N.* wedge to hold an axehead on.

tompet, tomet wedge. **donup** wedge under a post **gimi topen** to wedge an axe head to the handle a general term.

ginaet yamaet *N.* quiet disposition. **ginaet yamaet apanewa** a quiet man *Syn: en imokam wandini otua.*

ginan ganan wan/tan *Variant: kinan kanan wan. Stative VP.* to rattle. any metallic object. *Syn: kirarat wan.*

ginayam *N.* a type of mat.

ginborabot *N.* bearers of a house.

gindogin *N.* dew. **gindogin visen** the dew descended **gindogin gearen** the dew dripped *Syn: got.*

gindurua *N body part.* his navel. **gindurunawa** my navel

gine borasen *IV.* to have a blocked nose.

gine enu vetnagepen *Process VP.* to cause a nose bleed either by hitting it or by falling

down.

gine ikuk akuk tan *IV*. to be dizzy. [*Gram*: possession on <gine> shows the subject]

gine katamepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to frown.
nawane katamepen to slap in the face

gine namu *Poss P*. his face. **ginan namu** my face

gine namu dagimepen *Variant*: **imu pose dagimepen**. *Idiom Cl*. to plan revenge. **ginan namun dagimivin** I am planning revenge it is actually more an attitude of getting even.

gine namu dagin doren *Idiom Cl*. to have an unfavourable expression ; to be displeased.
ginan namun dagin doren I was displeased
Syn: **gine namu yao panen**.

gine namu enkatamen wapen *Past Tense VP*. to be insolent.

gine namu ikukuk akukuk ta aepen
Process VP. to weave about. *Syn*: **ise ase aepen**.

gine namu tamana tan *Idiom Cl*. to have recovered from sickness; I am well. *Syn*: **ne tamana di ivin**.

gine namu yao panen *Idiom Cl*. to have an unfavourable expression ; to be displeased.
Syn: **gine namu dagin doren**.

gine nokewa *Poss P*. his nostril. **ginan nokewa** my nostril

gine sirit wan *Idiom Cl*. to be frightened. **yawan ginana sirit waiwan ya anepen** I saw (it) and am frightened (therefore) let's not go

gine yame dere *NP*. quiet ; mild ; gentle. *Syn*: **en imokam wandini otua**.

gine yamu entanepen/entanapen *Def VP*. to turn end for end.

ginenem tan *Def VP*. to sniff. prolonged sniffing to search it out a dog or a pig or a cat. *Syn*: **nimum nimun iwan**.

nimunepen to sniff once and find it.

ginesi *N*. the very end. **veri ginesi** the very end of the tail of cloth or wood or an animal's tail not the bone but just the hair.

ginewa *N*. edge ; his nose ; kind ; type. **ginana** my nose **wanup ginewa** edge of cloth **ginewa** edge of table opposite the speaker and its parallel edge **gine ugup** different kind **gine daiton** same kind

ginewa paitapen to spear a pig through the head ; to cut off a portion of yam or taro for replanting.

ginewa warapen to take hold of the nose and draw blood in order to cure a headache ; to take hold of the edge of wood or of a house ; to take anything from end or edge.

gingiman *N*. a bird ; Brown Hawk.

ginin ginin tapen/wapen *Def VP*. to grit the teeth. one is swearing and such behaviour leads to a fight a child only.

ginkoe *N*. a hook used to get an animal or fruit out

of a tree. can be made by tying one piece of wood to another. *Syn*: **amakit**.

gio *N*. mirror.

giram *N*. a mat made from pandanus which is tied for carrying or used as an umbrella.

girat wan *Stative VP*. to be very fruitful. **nao muga girat wan** Their garden was fruitful of food or people or work. *Syn*: **wagiranagepen, semuranagepen, wamuranagepen**.

giri giri tapen (preferred). *Variant*: **no girit girit tapen**. *Def VP*. to bare the teeth in reproach. children only.

giri guru tapen *Def VP*. to do unevenly with one long and one short, to miss the mark.

girigamepen₁ *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to mess up something that was neat ; to change adversely ; to ruin.

girigamepen₂ *OF*. to separate because of bad feelings ; to attack peaceful people. **giragam mumapen** to disturb a meeting *Syn*: **goyagamepen, dayakamepen, engirigamepen**.

girit girit tapen (not preferred). *Variant*: **no giri giri tapen**. *Def VP*. to grit the teeth leading to a fight. children only. *Syn*: **no ginin ginin tapen**.

giro garo tan *Stative VP*. to be wobbly due to not locking when a cartilage has been injured. a knee.

kiro karo tan to move back and forth like a knee cap ; to swing a leg back and forth at the knee.

giron inapen *Variant*: **giton inapen**. *Def VP*. to string. beads or flowers or fish on a line.

gironagepen *V-i*. to lean over ; to be out of straight ; to dislocate a joint. **girot wan** to be dislocated

girot garot wan *Stative VP*. to be loose ; not to be tight. string or posts. *Syn*: **karankon, arankon, bim ya wan**.

girot wan *Stative VP*. to be lame ; at joints ; malposition of joints ; to be dislocated. **girot garot wan** (singular) plural-many people or one person many joints.

engirot wangirot to be disabled by injury.

nigirot wan to lean over ; to be bent.

giro garu tapen *Def VP*. to scribble.

girot manaman enapen *Variant*: **girot manaman enapen**. *Def VP*. to block off a path or a stream by fallen debris either purposefully or unintentionally; to break up a blockage. <manaman> is optional. *Syn*: **negin amborapen**. *Ant*: **at okonak tau aepen**.

girot manaman enapen *Def VP*. to have a bad disposition. (less common usage) \. [*Gram*: optionally preceded by <posewa>]

gisin *N*. trip latch on a trap ; part of a rat trap that holds the bait.

git git *adv.* close together. side by side. *Syn:* **gigigit, gat gat, gigit.**

gitamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to split into small pieces.

dumapen to split into large pieces.

gitatam warapen *Def VP.* to split fibres ; to split wood into small pieces.

gitnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to twist ; to screw ; to tighten. **git wan** to be tight

giton *Variant: gwiton. N.* saliva. **giton enapen** to spit **giton en anapen** to spit on

gitutu tan/baren *Variant: gwitutu. Def VP.* to boil ; to bubble.

giu gao wan *Def VP.* to make a deep-pitched pounding noise with the feet or hands ; to hammer.

givin *N.* beads from cassowary quills.

go *Variant: o. conj.* 1) but. antithetical conjunction. 2) or. alternative conjunction. 3) except. 4) and. (rare usage). 5) in addition. (rare usage).

goa *N.* a plant ; Copper Leaf (*Acalypha wikesiana*).

goabaya *N.* garden house. *Syn:* **dagurak.**

goabi *N.* a species of tree. possibly nutmeg the bark is chewed to get power and is used in healing. *Syn:* **gwou, gou.**

goade wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be cool. something that was hot. 2) to be numb. hands or feet.

goadi *N.* rat trap.

goaduraepen *V-i.* to sulk ; to pout. **goaduraen wandia** He is sulking **goaduraia** He is sulking **goadut nigasen** I sulked not talking because something that was wanted was not given or gotten. [*Gram:* takes intensive suffix optionally]

goaduraia *N.* full cloud cover.

goagoara black cloud.

goaeraram *N.* luminescent fungus on wood.

goagim enapen *Def VP.* to tie sugar canes together as they are growing ; to gather people under a leader who will care for them. **God goagim enaninia** God is our leader who cares for us

goagoara *N.* 1) tall black cloud with or without rain in it ; congealed blood in a pig that has been speared.

goairu *N.* a species of grass ; bush grass.

goamanewa *N kinship.* her brother-in-law ; husband's younger brother. **goamananawa** my brother-in-law (reciprocal term). *Ant:* **inewa.**

goamaue *N.* **goamaue baraepen** to give birth to a dead baby

goambemben *adj.* thin material ; not firm or stiff; coarse or heavy material. can be used to refer to soil. *Syn:* **pepeku. Ant:** **uuni.**

goamuan *N.* a type of song type used to pass information and sung only by those who are in

the know. **goamuan tugupen** to sing a <goamuan> song does not collocate with **wapen.**

goamuan tugupen *Variant:* **goamuan tugupen, irapen, wapen.** *Def VP.* to sing goamuan (<inagu mamagu> etc). <wak wapen, wak> never collocates with <tugupen> preferred collocation for <goamuan> is <tugupen>.

goanap *Pers.Pos.* inside.

goandage (not accepted by all). *Variant:* **gwandage. N.** **muk anuine/taine nagire.** selfish ; forbidden ; refusing to share or relinquish because a thing is reserved for a purpose. *Syn:* **gao.**

guduman, umu to be resentful at having to share.

goande *exclamation.* enough of that! expressing exasperation.

goane aguguren *Idiom Cl.* 1) to be startled momentarily. **goananu aguguren** we were startled **goane agurapen** He was startled *Syn:* **seke tapen.** 2) to be scared.

goane aguren *Idiom Cl.* to be startled ; to be surprised ; momentary fear. *Syn:* **goane aren, seke tapen, goane kandaen.**

goane anupen *Def VP.* **bagu sisi baware.** to be very sad. *Syn:* **goane koevet da anupen.** [*Gram:* person on <goane> and <anupen> match]

goane ao tan *Idiom Cl.* to have momentary fear or shock or surprise. *Syn:* **goane aren.**

kaime pagagak tan to have great fear.

goane aren *Idiom Cl.* to be startled momentarily. **goanaga ya arep** Don't be startled *Syn:* **seke tapen, goane aguren, goane kandaen.**

goane bigaren *Idiom Cl.* 1) to make friends. *Syn:* **baigan tapen.** 2) to be comforted. *Syn:* **bagu bigaren.**

goane dum/tuk wan *Variant: pose dum/tuk wan. Idiom Cl.* to be crestfallen ; to be distressed ; to be saddened because of bad news or scolding. *Syn:* **goane/pose yagiren.**

goane iua *Poss P.* his gall bladder. **goanan iua** my gall bladder

goane kandaen *Idiom Cl.* to be startled ; to have momentary fear or fright. *Syn:* **seke tapen, goane aren, goane aguren.**

goane kaume yanen *IV.* to be full ; to be satisfied after eating. *Syn:* **bagu bim wan.**

goane koevet da anupen to be very sad. **goanana koevet da anuingin** I was very sad [*Gram:* person on <goane> and <anupen> match]

goane tarep waren *Idiom Cl.* to be happy. *Syn:* **aton anupen.**

goane tobot tapen *Process VP.* to make peace. *Syn:* **nonup panapen/tapen, nonup gega wa**

bigamepen.

goane tuk/dum wan *Variant: pose tuk/dum wan. Idiom Cl.* to be distressed ; to be saddened because of bad news or scolding ; to be crestfallen. *Syn: goane/pose yagiren.*

goane wat betnagen *Variant: goane wa betnagen, bagua wat betnagen. Idiom Cl.* to worry ; to be anxious ; to fear something bad has happened. *Syn: goane/pose tap nene yangoan/yangwan waren/doren.*

goane wat vesen *Idiom Cl.* to hope ; anxiously to expect something good. *Syn: goane yon wanden.*

bagua wa betnagen, goane yangoan waren to fear ; anxiously to expect something bad.

goane yagiren *Variant: pose yagiren. Idiom Cl.* to be broken hearted ; to be crestfallen ; to be distressed because of bad news or scolding. *Syn: goane/pose tuk/dum wan.*

goane yangwan waren *Variant: goane yangoan waren. Idiom Cl.* to dread ; to worry ; to be anxious ; to fear something bad will happen; anxiously to await something good. *Syn: bagua wabetnagen. Ant: goane wat vesen, goane yon wanden.*

goane yawapen to see inside. the magic man sees inside a person who has committed a crime and sees evidence that he is guilty. *Variant: posewa yawapen.*

goanen *exclamation.* <How about that?> <You don't say!>.

goanewa *N body part.* his liver or its ventral surface which is the seat of the emotions. **goananawa** my liver

goanewa napen *Idiom Cl.* to deceive ; to tempt. **goananawa nan** He tempted or deceived me *Syn: pusi warup yawapen. [Gram: object is shown by possession on <goanewa> which always has <wa> suffix]*

goanewa yon wandepen *Idiom Cl.* to hope, anxiously to expect something good to happen; anxiously to expect something bad to happen. *Syn: goanewa wat vesen. Ant: goane yangwan waren, bagua wabetnagen.*

goangomu *adj.* irresponsible ; inferior ; insufficient in all tasks ; weak ; ineffective. only of people. *Syn: momeni, bombam tapen, vegogu.*

imokua weak but speaking out when necessary or when spoken to.

goaniwa *Variant: gwaniwa. N kinship.* 1) his younger sibling; his older sibling. **goaninawa** my younger sibling *Ant: tasewa.* 2) his sister-in-law ; his wife's younger sister. 3) her sister. 4) his brother.

goap *N. law.* The old meaning was a rule set up because of someone's death such as a rule made after a man dies not to hunt in his area.

goaragop *N.* a type of trap ; a spring trap made of a bent tree with a noose.

goarapuse *adj.* big. *Syn: arita, baware, baita, doak da.*

goarasip *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

goarat *N.* high shelf used to store pots. **goarat gapan karaua siamun** They put (them) secretly on the shelf

goaratan *N.* pile of rocks used to cross a stream or used as an altar.

goare den *Variant: gware den. NonPers AccP.* thick heavy material. **wanup goare den baware** thick big material *Syn: uuni.*

goare wan *Stative VP.* 1) to thicken. fluids. 2) to harden. solids.

goarie *Variant: gwarie. N.* rocky area ; stony place.

goaruna *N.* broad-headed snake.

goasinan *N.* a species of sugar cane.

goat *Variant: gwat. N.* 1) rock. a generic term. *Syn: agim.* 2) a species of mushroom. 3) money in coin form, cartridges. **goat nuna nuna oamewa** our payday

goat goaratan tapen/warapen to make an altar. *[Note: a pile of rocks]*

goat noke *Subs P.* jail. *Syn: D:dibura. Variant: D:Motu. [Note: rock hole]*

goawage *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

goawanu *N.* a large bat.

goayayam *Variant: gwayayam. N.* a luminescent type of rock ; rotten wood.

goayayam tan *IV.* to be luminescent.

goayayame *adj.* luminescent ; sparkling. **goat goayayame den** luminescent stone

God amun/aro mega gapan ian ugupe nop/noa muga wapen to speak in other tongues.

God amun/aro gan bawarewa taine nagire miracle workers.

God anut megawa *Poss P.* the will of God.

God ewake wa agiat nimaneni noa new covenant.

God ganase den kakae God's glory.

God garaet mega anu mumapen God's grace to them.

God garaet nunat anun spiritual gifts.

God garie mega *Poss P.* God's anger. **God gari gangan mega inanup anun** God's anger (preferred form).

God guegue mega tapen godliness.

God Guewa inak nuneni nagire people living by God's power. *Variant: God Guewa wat agoat mumini nagire.*

God Guewa potap wanden waini gan tapen to be filled or controlled by the Holy Spirit.

God Guewa Woup Seniwa Holy Spirit.

God mega wa watu eneni Keriso Christ.

God mek anu gurinia God is love.

God men anuinia God inap anu tumasinia. devout.

God nop mega gapan ok anega sean
It is written in Scripture. *Variant:* God wani ok anega sean, God ok mega gapan anega sean.

God Pa mega goanap puraput watarewa enenia altar.

God Paewa Temple. [Note: God's house]

God tave uon waini otua God inap wawa koko waiwanum. false prophet. *Pl:* God tave uon waine nagire.

God wadien gam wan inspired by God, spoken by God.

God wanene tamo yan sepi oamewa judgement day.

God yaua ao warinan/warinain/warat wande aiwandata to God be the glory for ever.

goe *N.* water ; any fluid. *Syn:* kaum, mea.

goe goe den *adv.* **gop anu amba taiwan.** anxiously. *Syn:* gope gope den.

goe goe den wapen *Def VP.* to worry if speech will be acceptable.

gogaen *IV.* 1) to be out of sight. **oanapan gogaen wananan gogaen** the cargo disappeared as it was stolen the people are out of sight for example they were walking up trail and have entered trees. 2) **uon tapen taiwan.** to be coming to an end ; to be finishing ; to be phasing out. **Daga inanap gogaiwan** I am forgetting Daga (due to speaking another language) of words or food or ideas but not of work.

gogo *N.* a reddish medium-sized species of bird.

gogon panapen *Process VP.* to gather together ; to gather in one's arms. *Syn:* gogonepen, tobot tapen.

gogonepen *OF.* 1) to gather or encircle in one's arms. *Syn:* gogon panapen. 2) to gather to hear something or in response to a summons. **gogon imaeta** He will gather you *Syn:* tobot tapen.

gogora *N.* circular fence. It may be large or small or merely some small sticks placed around a new plant to protect it.

gogosi *N.* a plant ; a Hyacinth orchid.

gogotonagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* (plural). 1) to trample. 2) to press down in order to crush. dried beans or tobacco. 3) to rub together in order to make string. *Sg:* gotonagepen.

wagotonagepen with the hands.

amgotonagepen dewarep amgotonagepen to trample down grass in dancing with the feet.

goimimit *N.* rock. used to make rain.

gom enapen *Def VP.* to bake ; to roast in hot coals.

gomun *N.* carved fighting stick with no stone attached.

kepata carved fighting stick or a smaller version of it which is made for play.

baida fighting stick with donut-shaped stone.

gomun tambune nagire people carrying <gomun> These are soldiers in the rank behind the shield-bearer though some informants feel that any of the warriors would carry a <gomun> in addition to other weapons.

goniga *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

gonogat *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

gop anun wapen *Past tense VP.* to warn. **gopamu anun waiwan** He is warning them [Note: to speak out of anxiety] [Gram: possession on <gop> shows the object]

gop anupen/yagirepen *Def VP.* to be anxious ; to worry ; to be upset. **gope den** anxious **gop ya anu** Don't worry! **gop apanewa** nervous person

gop yagiren *IV.* to burn with anxiety ; to be anxious ; to be upset. *Syn:* gop anupen.

goane besebau waren to be afraid. **gop yaginegiwan** I am anxious

gopat tapen *Def VP.* to guard. **gopat apane** a guard who watches for the enemy **gopat taine/yonine nagirewa** guards *Syn:* yama wandepen, nene yamam tapen.

gope agun anupen *Def VP.* to beware. *Syn:* agun anupen.

gope gope den *NonPers AccP.* anxiously. *Syn:* goe goe den.

goroa *N.* 1) widower. (in some contexts). *Syn:* umat. 2) unmarried or divorced person living alone. 3) irresponsible ; shiftless. *Syn:* momeni. 4) pretender. **goroa irak mutapen** to live alone (in some contexts). *Syn:* dage apanewa. [Gram: takes intensive]

gorogot *N.* skirt.

gorogot tapune *N.* a species of bird ; Regent Honey-eater (*Zanthomiza phrygia*). also identified as Macgregor's and D'Alberti's Bird of Paradise.

got *N.* dew. **gotara den** fine mist **gotara tauen/visen** fine mist that comes at night *Syn:* gindogin.

gotara *N.* blowing rain ; misty. **gotara tauen** It is blowing rain

gotonagen *IV.* to crush. heavy falling tree or car.

gotonagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to rub hands together ; to crush like tobacco leaves. *Syn:* doromepen.

gotot gatat wapen₁ *Def VP.* to speak so rapidly that others are unable to understand. *Syn:* gototot wapen.

— *Stative VP.* 1) to disintegrate. tobacco or yams when incorrectly handled. 2) to be crumbled. *Syn:* dorot darat wan.

gotot gatat wapen₁ *Def VP.* to speak so rapidly that others are unable to understand. *Syn:* **gototot wapen**.

— *Stative VP.* 1) to disintegrate. tobacco or yams when incorrectly handled. 2) to be crumbled. *Syn:* **dorot darat wan**.

gototot *Variant:* **kototot**. *adv.* quickly ; rapidly. **gototot wapen** to speak rapidly and not be understood *Syn:* **serarat, menawaet, menavet; gotot gatat wapen**.

gou *Variant:* **gwou**. *N.* a species of tree. probably nutmeg The bark is used in healing and to get power. *Syn:* **goabi**.

gouni *N.* a bird ; Brown Owl (Ninox theomacha).

goup *Variant:* **gaup, gwoup**. *N.* breath. **goup den** this is permissible to use for <cold>.

goyagamepen *OF.* 1) to bother ; to disturb ; to agitate. 2) to mess up ; to ruin. mats not used of clothes. 3) to stir food in a pot. *Syn:* **girigamepen, dayakamepen, goyam goyam tapen**.

goyago *adj.* messy. **isisi gorago wapen** to talk about many things, to gossip **ere goyago wapen**

goyam goyam tapen *Variant:* **oyam oyam tapen**. *Def VP.* to spread out ; to mess up. wood or mats for drying.

gua *N.* sprout ; new growth. *Syn:* **duewa**.

guaguarum *N.* a type of bead ; Job's tears ; small grey seed only worn by women as a sign of mourning.

guagum *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

guagup *N.* spirit of the dead.

guewa spirit of a living person which turns into <guagup> on the death of the person.

airampu evil spirit which does not come from <guewa> or <guagap> but is a different being. These distinctions do not apply in Central District.

guaiset *N.* a bird ; Red-headed Honey-eater (Myzomela erythrocephala).

guam inapen *Def VP.* to comfort bereaved by gathering together and staying with them. **mum guam yampo inan** They stayed comforting them for three nights <guam> is two syllables <gu-am> someone will stay until grass starts growing on the grave.

guaoni *N.* a bird ; Grass Owl (Tyto longimembris).

guapunum *N.* a species of mushroom.

gubi *From:* Mailu. *N.* servant ; helper. *Syn:* **D:ago**. *Variant:* **D:Daga**.

guduman *N.* selfish ; resentful at having to share. *Syn:* **umu**.

goandage, gao reserved; one who shares.

guduman apanewa resentful man not as strong as <guduman>. *Ant:* **aiman taini otua, yan sini otua**.

gue enupen *Def VP.* to cause deep sleep by means of magic. This is often done by a suitor to a girl's parents so that he can court her.

guegue *N.* 1) <the meaning is>. 2) behavior of a person. 3) example ; explanation. *Syn:* **evewa**. 4) custom.

guegue mega aipake *NP.* **yambuni, maken uon**. kind.

guegue tapen *Def VP.* to practise ; to act. this is not the real thing.

guegue wapen *Def VP.* to explain.

guegue/paua da inap tapen to make a motion so as to attract attention. often in order to stop a fight.

guemna *N.* an animal ; Mountain Possum or Grey Queensland Ring-tail. *Syn:* **dubana**.

gued tone *N.* a species of snake.

guewa *N.* spirit ; general of living things ; reflection ; picture ; shadow.

guagup spirit of dead.

airampu evil spirit. **guanawa** my spirit

guewa pua aen *Idiom Cl.* to be very frightened at some near miss or to be momentarily frightened. (in some contexts). *Syn:* **seke tapen**.

guewa wan *IV.* to echo. **guanau waiwan** our echo

gugua *N.* soft inside of wood.

guguen tapen *Def VP.* **barip tapen menan**. to prepare feast ; to cook food ahead. **barip guguen tan** They prepared the feast preparations are made the day before a feast.

wat irapen to make final preparations on the day of the feast.

gugunawa *N.* 1) thumb or fifth finger. opinion is divided. 2) Friday.

gugup yagiren *IV.* 1) sunset. 2) partially ripe. a mixture of colors. *Syn:* **popo birot wan**.

gui *N.* container made of leaves. *Syn:* **orin**.

gui tapen/enupen *Def VP.* to wrap ; to make a package out of a leaf.

guin *N.* scar located on the body.

guk gak tapen *Def VP.* to have difficult breathing due to blocked nasal passages.

gum gum wan *Def VP.* 1) to growl. dogs. 2) to thunder with a long rumble. *Syn:* **gungungum wan**.

guma *N.* a kind of shell ; moonshell.

gume enun *Def VP.* 1) to shake once violently in order to dry off. animals. 2) to shudder momentarily because of cold. 3) to shake something off by twisting. **gume ise enupen** to scrape skin **no gume enupen** to shave *Syn:* **pagagak tan**.

gume enun wapen *Past Tense VP.* to agitate. **gume enun wa ta warapen** to be stirred to action *Syn:* **anan datnagapen**.

gumewa *N body part.* his hair. **gumanawa** my hair **nani gumewa** arm hair **i gumewa** hair on

head **gume darat/nanan wan** to stand on end due to poor quality or to anger

gunarasepen *Stative V.* to be resentful towards a person; to be resentful but not necessarily toward a person. *Syn:* **gunat anupen**.

gunat *N.* resentful. not necessarily directed toward a person. *Syn:* **aeen**.

gungunu *Variant: gongon, gungun. adv.* hidden. referring to material objects.

karaua hidden. referring to thoughts or actions or words.

gungunu *N.* shade ; in the shade. **gungun otu da** short shadow, period, decimal point

guout *N.* a rough-skinned species of pepper which is chewed with betel nut.

guoutu *N.* a species of plant (*Asplenium nidus*).

gup *N.* leach ; come out in rain ; live in rain forest on mountains.

guragut *intensifier.* very. **oaenoro kakae guragut** a very good young girl collocates only with words meaning <good>.

gurapen *V-t (obj. suf).* 1) to kill. 2) to hit. 3) to cut trees. **gure pakise uatamepen** to overpower only with a plural object.

gureao *N.* a type of cooking pot made by Mailu.

guri *N.* a type of shell ; limpet.

gururut wan *Def VP.* to growl ; to roar indicating that an animal is ready to attack.

gut goyamepen *OF.* to disrupt any activity by making trouble ; to display fierce vengeance. *Syn:* **gut marimepen**.

gut koamepen *Variant: gut koyamepen. OF.* 1) to beat up. people. 2) to destroy people so that some will die and some will be wounded.

gut koeragamepen *OF.* to persecute physically with stones or sticks or spears.

wa koeragamepen to persecute with words.

gut marimepen *OF.* to drive away with sticks and stones. (plural). *Syn:* **gut pasinagepen**.

to pakisepen, to pasinagepen to drive away. (singular).

gut momagepen *OF.* to destroy. *Syn:* **momagepen**.

gut oaimopen *Process VP.* to chase by hitting. (plural) (singular). *Syn:* **to oirenepen**.

gut pasinagepen *OF.* to drive away with sticks or stones. (plural). *Syn:* **gut marimepen**.

to pakisepen, to pasinagepen (singular).

gutut/guturewa *N.* story. **gutut mondigawa** fable **gutut tavewa** true story **gutut tave uon/uonia** fanciful story **tavewa uon iap mondi wapen** to make up a story or a tale *Syn:* **D:kiki. Variant: D:Motu.**

gwagim entanepen *Def VP.* to gather people together.

gwandage (not accepted by all). *Variant: goandage. N.* refuses to give when asked reserved for a purpose ; selfish.

gwanewa *Variant: goanewa. N.* his liver.

gwaniwa *Variant: goaniwa. N.* kinship. his younger sibling.

gwareap *N.* a species of bird.

gwat *Variant: goat. N.* stone ; rock. **gwara topen/tupen** to stone

gwatae mega geamopen *V-i.* to fall over. trees or rocks.

gwayayam *Variant: goayayam. N.* luminescent.

gwe poke *adv.* pretending. **anan gwe poke tapen** to practise fighting **aeen gwe poke wapen/tapen** to think about or plan a trip **mondi gwe poke wapen/anupen** to daydream, to pretend **gwe poke guegue wane taiwanum** They are pretending this refers to play of children.

gwem gurut wapen *Def VP.* to mutter ; to murmur ; to swear under one's breath so that only a noise is heard and not actual words.

gwem wan *Stative VP.* to be spilled. *Syn:* **dam wan**.

gwemagepen (less acceptable Daga) see <gwemagepen>.

gwemagepen *V-t (no obj. suf).* 1) to pour. it was done on purpose. 2) to drop into water; to be spilled. some small item like rice. *Syn:* **damagepen. Variant: static: gwem wan.**

gwen gwen mut onamopen *Process VP.* to come slowly and majestically.

gwep *Variant: gep. N.* loin cloth. **gwep bot** decorated loin cloth The barks used in making <gwep> are <wage, minan> and <an>.

gwep bot *N.* decorated loin cloth. [*Gram:* <bot> does not occur alone]

gwep daitonawa *Subs P.* peers. *Syn:* **paup.**

gwep nau guren to commit adultery. a woman.

gorogot nau guren to commit adultery. **ne**

gwep nau guranegap I commit adultery **mu**

gwep nau guguramop They commit adultery a man. [*Gram:* the subject person is shown in the object suffix]

gwep verivet *N.* younger siblings or younger members of the clan. not preferred. *Syn:* **geriwa nagirewa, goani waiwa.**

gwetnagen *IV.* to boil ; to steam. water the subject is never people.

poriman doriwan the bubbles are rising from the bottom. **g*itutu bariwan** it is just boiling with no steam

gwiren *N.* a bird ; Black and White Wren (*Malurus alboscapulatus*).

gwiton *Variant: giton. N.* saliva.

gwitutu baren/tan *Variant: gitutu baren. Def VP.* to boil with bubbles on top of the water but no steam ; to bubble.

poriman doriwan to boil with bubbles rising from the bottom. **gwetnagen** running boil which makes noise and steam

gwou *Variant: goau.* *N.* a species of tree. the bark is used in healing and in magic. *Syn: goabi.*

gwoup *N.* steam.

I - i

i *N.* a bird ; Sooty Owl (*Tyto tenebricosa*).
i *N.* owner. **i apane** the owner **nop i apane** the man who spoke words initially
i *N.* group. **i degede** 4 groups **i da da** by groups **i daiton wanumopen** to remain in one group fellowship.
i ae nagasepen to raise one's head up ; to strain one's neck up to see.
i bonea *Poss P.* top of his head from the eyebrows up. **ian bonewa** top of my head
i donewa *Poss P.* horn of an animal.
i ganan wan *Stative VP.* to be full of thorns or prickles.
i goanewa *Poss P.* his spleen.
i guinewa *Poss P.* his brains. [*Gram: <guinewa> alone is not acceptable*]
i gume panamen *Variant: i gume ao panamia.* *IV.* twisting or curly hair; long straight hair. *Ant: i gume ao ma visiwan.*
i gumewa *Poss P.* hair on his head. **ian gumewa** my hair
i iginesi ketnagopen to trim hair.
i kaimaet *N.* bald. *Syn: i gume uon, iamet, i kaimaet.*
i kaimake den stupid ; dull. *Syn: iwa uon.*
i konaewa *Poss P.* back of his head ; hydrocephalic.
i mere tauen bald. *Syn: i kaimaet, iamet, i gume uon.*
i merewa *Poss P.* top scull-cap area of his head.
i pat tapen *Variant: i pat pat tapen.* *Def VP.* to shake the head back and forth implying <no>.
i pau wan *Variant: i pou wan.* *Stative VP.* to become powder.
i paunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to strike and kill. an animal.
i poe tapen *Variant: i poe poe tapen.* *Def VP.* to nod the head up and down as in agreement.
i situa *Poss P.* back of his head. **ian situa** *Syn: i konaewa.*
i tut wan *Stative VP.* to be tall. of trees or people taller than surrounding trees or people.
i uon wapen *Def VP.* to gossip in an untruthful way, to start rumors.
i veri warapen *Def VP.* 1) to examine. 2) to inspect. **iak verik wareta** He will examine you people or things for example to inspect houses to see if something has been stolen or to inspect relatives to see if all are well. [*Note: to get head and tail*] [*Gram: inflect <i> and <veri> for singular persons <i> and <veri> uninflected for plural persons verb conjugates*

in all persons/

kem kem yawapen to look closely.

i warapen *Def VP.* to weed ; to pull weeds ; to reserve by clearing around a tree or a bush or a banana tree.

ia *N.* a type of net used to catch fish or eels or crabs. **used to catch fish, eels, crabs**

iam iam tapen *Def VP.* to meet. *Syn: dagon dagon tapen, toboran wanumopen, iamepen, iame wanumopen; D:ebou.* *Variant: D:Motu.*

iame wanumopen *Def VP.* to hold a meeting ; to meet. *Syn: dagon dagon tapen, toboran wanumopen, iam iam tapen.*

bongam wanumopen to be seated at a meeting in groups.

iamepen *V-i.* to meet. **iamene, iam iam amon, dagon dagon ta amon** to herd *Syn: iam iam tapen, dagon dagon tapen.*

iamet *N.* bald. *Syn: i kaimaet, i gume uon, i mere tauen.*

iamotua *vocative.* to two or more persons. *Syn: oru ma.*

ianadiro *N.* a species of small black-and-white bird.

ianap ya tauia I can't think of it. *Variant: yamanap/namunap ya tauia.* [*Note: it does not arrive at my head*]

ianapan *N.* people. *Syn: oaenapan, ian.*

iao *N.* a species of yam.

iap *location.* at the foot of a tree ; underneath a tree. **oma iap** at the foot of the tree *Syn: ibarip, ibonap.*

iap anupen imup anupen. to know out of one's head without being told. **iap anun taini apanewa** one who does according to his own thoughts **iap anu kakayasepen** to be skilled

iap baraepen to remember; to forget. **ianap baraen** I remembered *Ant: iap ya wandepen.* [*Note: to put in head*]

iap enupen to place decoration in the hair.

iap wapen to guess ; to speak off the top of one's head. [*Gram: person on <iap> and <wapen> match*]

iap ya wandepen to forget.

iapa *N.* a poisonous species of mushroom ; toadstool.

iape anupen/wapen *Def VP.* to prophesy. false prophecy.

iapen *Variant: irapen.* *V-t (obj.suf).* to be influenced by evil ; to stain ; to imprint. **ianegen** I was influenced by evil **nu ya ianen**

We were not influenced **nop ame ya ianen**
That word didn't influence us

iaruru *N.* spear with feather decoration used as a status symbol and to stop fighting. *Syn:* **kamakam**.

iavi *adv.* head first, travelling head first as a snake does. **iavi vitapen** to descend head first down a tree as some animals do or (of a person) to fall head first out of tree used with a motion verb.

ibari *Variant: bari. N.* reason ; cause.

ibarip *postposition.* 1) underneath a tree ; at the foot of a tree. 2) cause ; reason. **oma ibarip** at the foot of the tree (used less frequently). *Syn:* **tanip; iap; ibonap.**

ibarip ibarip *N.* abridged. *Syn:* **dawap dawap, tanip tanip.**

ibariwa *N.* foundation of house ; beginning ; cause ; reason. **oma ibariwa/toniwa** stump of tree that has been cut down **sewa ibariwa/danewa** large post supporting much of a house **ibariwa/iwa** base of a pole **ibarip sia ak** Go back to the beginning **ibari** in front of a group

ibiam *N.* a large eagle ; a species of taro.

manumat a smaller eagle.

ibonap *postposition.* at the foot of a tree ; underneath a tree. use more frequently. *Syn:* **iap, ibarip.**

ibonea *N.* butt of an axe. *Syn:* **wanugua.**

idem tan *Def VP.* to twinkle. stars.

idevewa *N.* peak of a mountain ; ridge. *Syn:* **awan, onewa, idewap, ikaimewa.**

idi *N.* a Daga song which is sung when the leaves are small and only at night to make yams and taro and animals grow. **amba idi wagaewa den iniwanumain** later they will be also singing the <idi> song magic rocks are also used.

ien *IV.* to bear fruit. **tawewa pot pot ien** It always bore fruit plants.

Iesu dugup mega/dugupewa *Poss P.* believers ; church.

Iesu inap anu tumasine nagire believers.

[Gram: <inap> is optional]

Iesu mega taiana nagire you who belong to Jesus.

Iesu menan *Purpose P.* in Jesus' name. (not too good).

Iesu oaenapan mega *Poss P.* church ; believers.

Iesu ya yaneniwa oam namua B.C.

Iesu yaneniwa oam eviwa A.D.

igip *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

igo *N.* a method of pulling out a beard by means of two end pieces of this type of string which are used like tweezers.

igup *N.* a method of hunting used only at night in which the tops of trees are cleared out so that an animal cannot escape by crossing into

another tree and then a pole is placed which leads into <pariko> (net) . The animal runs along this pole as there is nowhere else to go.

i/ia wanawat waren *Def VP.* to be holy. *Syn:* **i/ia woup sen, imua wanawat waren, imua woup sen.**

i/ia woup sen *Def VP.* to be holy. *Syn:* **ia wanawat waren, imua woup sen, imua wanawat waren.**

iip *N.* live coal ; smoking firebrand used for starting a fire. *Syn:* **koawai.**

i/iwa *N body part.* his head. **iana** my head **iwa uon** stupid, dull **bumbawam** mentally retarded **iaga garewa ne warupain** I will give physical revenge for physical violence **iana anu awan** an idea occurred to me **iana gase tauen/anun** I just remembered **iana pu tauen** I can't think straight *Syn:* **i kaimake den; anu awasepen.** [Note: my mind went bush]

ik *N.* string bag.

ikae mokae tapen *Def VP.* to leap about in fear.

ikaimap *Variant: ikaimewa. N.* top portion of an object ; peak or ridge of a mountain; house on highest ground or upper end of a row of houses. **pa ikaimap tunup ikaimap** on the ridge of the mountain

ikakit *N.* a species of reddish-coloured biting insect.

ikaput irapen *Def VP.* to exorcise an evil spirit of sickness or seizure by burning a string bag with recitations and prayer.

ikawat *N.* frog. (a generic term).

iket enapen *Def VP.* to tie a piece of material around the waist as for example a piece of lap lap which women tie on top of the skirt or in place of a skirt.

iki enepen *Def VP.* to start fire by friction with a bamboo pulled back and forth over a stick split open by a rock.

oat the stick used with the bamboo.

iki enun tapen *Past tense VP.* to work earnestly or whole heartedly or determinedly or intensely.

ikiki *N.* an insect ; gnat. *Syn:* **urao.**

ikoko not Daga. *N.* nails.

ikombai *Variant: inkombai. adv.* limping ; walking on the ball of the foot. usually collocates with a motion verb but can use <tapen> when referring to a person who limps.

ikot *N.* string trick ; cat cradle ; used to make <en> grow.

ikukuk *N.* circle. **ikukuk tapen/aepen** to circle

ikunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to agitate. clothes in water. *Syn:* **ikunasepen.**

ikunasen *IV.* to revolve. a tire.

ikunasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to agitate. clothes in water. *Syn:* **ikunagepen.** 2) to wind up. a

watch or the handle of a clothes line.

ikurup *N.* cloud. *Syn:* **irikup**.

im *N.* braided rope with 3 strands. *Syn:* **tokoi**, **imaman**.

imakap *Pers.Pos.* between. *Syn:* **yaumakap**, **nimakap**, **niragap**.

imaman *N.* braided rope with 3 strands. *Syn:* **im**, **tokoi**.

imana mini *Resemblance P.* the next day. (preferred) used in reference to an event that has already occurred, leaves doubt as to if it will be tomorrow or next day or if it will be done at all. *Syn:* **inapen woup sen**.

imani tambu anupen *Process VP.* to decide which direction to take when leaving permanently. only two directions possible <imani> means <aepen menan anuiwan>.

iman/imanawa *temporal.* tomorrow ; in the future.

imaren *N.* a species of mushroom.

imat *N.* house. (rare form) (usual form). *Syn:* **pa**.

imbe *N.* a type of evil spirit.

imim *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

imokaen *IV.* 1) to wither. leaves or trees or grass. 2) to be dried out.

imokamen *IV.* 1) to be dried out. leaves or a tree. 2) to wither as when there is no rain. to correct this and make it pliable again it is heated, if not pliable it will tear. *Syn:* **imokaen**.

wat imokamepen to strangle. **oma iragi oam to imokaen** The sun caused all the trees to wither

imokua *adj.* weak person but one who will speak out when spoken to or when necessary.

goangomu weak ; ineffective ; insufficient for every task.

imoram *N.* soup, cooking water from vegetables.

impakisepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to push out of the way. *Syn:* **empakisepen**.

imu aopan warapen to be deceived. **imuna aopan waranegean** You deceived me *Syn:* **imu pose nan**. [Gram: person on <imu> and <warapen> match, object suffix on <warapen>]

imu bae waren *Idiom Cl.* to change one's feelings about a matter, to repent.

imu menan waren *Idiom Cl.* to love. *Syn:* **men anupen**, **men anu gurapen**, **imua inap waren**.

imu oaraen *Variant: imu waraen. Idiom Cl.* to forget. **imuk ya oaraep** Don't forget **anuiwanian ya wakaumane** Don't forget *Syn:* **imua borasen**, **imua borat wan**. [Note: keep remembering don't lose it]

imu pose da ya waren *Idiom Cl.* **tanda**. to refuse. **imuna potana da ya wariwan** I am refusing

imu pose inap waren *Idiom Cl.* to love. (a new phrase in the language) (older expressions).

Syn: **men anupen**, **men anu gurapen**, **imua evene men anupen**.

imu pose kaimake den *NP.* mature ; strong character. [Gram: <den> is optional]

imu pose kwekwera tan *Idiom Cl.* to be immature ; to be weak in character.

imu pose mum tauen wandepen *Past Tense VP.* to be confronted with new ideas which are not accepted but forgotten. *Ant:* **imu pose wan sepiwa nop kakae wata**. [Gram: possession on <imu pose> and subject on verb match]

imu pose wan sepiwa me nop kakae wata to be confronted with a new idea and accept it. *Ant:* **imu pose mum tauen wandepen**.

imu pose wat vetnagen *Idiom Cl.* to find the solution to a problem ; to be at peace ; to stop worrying. *Syn:* **imu pose bigaren**.

imu pose ya waren/ya entanen *Idiom Cl.* to reject a new idea.

imu pose yangwan waren/yon wanden *Idiom Cl.* to have fear or worry of long or short duration.

imu puk wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be dead. *Syn:* **bop tan**. 2) to have forgotten. *Syn:* **imu oaraen**. 3) **aup inen darine borasen**. to be asleep and thus not to hear something. 4) to be frightened.

imu waraen *Variant: imu oaraen. Idiom Cl.* to forget.

imu waramase di aepen *Variant: imu oaraen di aepen. Idiom Cl.* to forget something, to leave something behind. **imuna to waram angen** I forgot it back there

imu yagiren *Variant: pose yagiren. IV.* to injure one's feelings. (poor Daga) (some prefer <imup yagiren> but this is still not well understood).

imua *N.* will. **imua kwekwera** weak-willed, immature **imua kaimake** strong-willed, mature some people say it is located in the head but others do not know where it is located.

imua anu waramat/bamat tapen *Process VP.* to be confused ; to wonder at something strange. *Syn:* **anu waramasepen**, **anu bambamasepen**. [Gram: person on <imua> and <tapen> must match]

imua anun gan tapen to be self determined ; to do according to one's own thoughts. *Syn:* **posewa anun gan tapen**.

imua anun tapen *Past Tense VP.* 1) to do what you had decided to do. *Syn:* **posewa den tapen**. 2) to do following internal instruction. blind man. 3) to do by nature. **imuna anuna gan taivin** I am doing what I decided to do [Gram: person on <imua> and <tapen> match]

imua anupen *Variant: imuet anupen. Def VP.* to

ponder. **imunaet anuingin** I was pondering the person will not discuss the matter.

imua ap men waren/anupen *Idiom Cl.* to get something which was desired. **imua ap menan anuiangin** That's what I want

imua aton tan/anun *Def VP.* to be happy; to be unhappy. (preferred). *Syn:* **aton anupen**. *Ant:* **imua aton uon**. [*Gram:* possession on <imua> shows the subject]

imua bawabaware di tapen *Def VP.* to become mature. growing children (only).

imua biro baro tan *Idiom Cl.* 1) to be unstable ; to be undecided. *Syn:* **gego anupen**. 2) to be unsure. for example not to know whether to write <i> or <e>. *Syn:* **anu bambamasepen**.

imua bobou *NP.* short thought about a matter.

imua borasen *Idiom Cl.* to forget; Don't forget. **imua borat wan** He is forgetting *Syn:* **imu oaraen/waraen**. *Ant:* **imua ya borasep**.

imua dagimepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to strengthen. **imuya anu dagim tan** He strengthened you [*Gram:* possession on <imua> shows the object]

imua daiton wanumopen 1) to agree. lack of strife. *Syn:* **anut daiton wanumopen, dagon dagon ta wanumopen**. 2) to have fellowship. *Syn:* **itau, oma yamewa, davewa daiton wanumopen**.

imua den *NonPers AccP.* earnestly.

imua dere tan *Idiom Cl.* to think of various options. *Syn:* **imua ugup ugup anupen**. [*Gram:* possession on <imua> shows the subject]

imua doren *Idiom Cl.* to desire to do something. *Syn:* **imua anun**.

imua inap wan *Idiom Cl.* to think for oneself. **imuna waiwan** I think [*Note:* my insides are saying]

imua inap waren *Idiom Cl.* to love ; to desire greatly. *Syn:* **imu pose inap waren**.

imua kaimake tan *Idiom Cl.* 1) to be mature. (not always understood). 2) to be strong willed. *Syn:* **imua kaimake den**.

imua kaimake wan *Idiom Cl.* **evene menan ya anu guriwan**. to be unmerciful ; to be unloving. *Syn:* **bagu sisi ya wan, bagu tuk ya wan, gari yaven**.

imua kwekwera wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be slightly anxious. *Syn:* **imua veret wan**. 2) to be easily discouraged.

imua kwekwera tan to be immature.

imua mek entan anup *Process VP.* to repent. **imuna nek entan anup** I must repent *Syn:* **entanepen, dima nuk anut**. [*Gram:* person on <imua mek> and <anup> match]

imua nan *Variant: goane nan. Idiom Cl.* to deceive ; to tempt. **imuna nan** He deceived me *Syn:* **pusi warup yaven**. [*Note:* to eat

insides] [*Gram:* possession on <imua> shows the object]

imua oaraen ae vepen *Past Tense VP.* to desert someone.

imua to aramepen *Variant: imua to waramepen. Idiom Cl.* to comfort.

imua tuan anupen *Idiom Cl.* **yaogi anupen**. to be absorbed in something ; to be dedicated. [*Note:* to continually remember and not forget] [*Gram:* person on <imua> and <anupen> match]

imua ugup ugup anupen to be unstable ; to think of various options. *Syn:* **imua dere tan**. [*Gram:* person on <imua> and <anupen> match]

imua upesen anupen *Past Tense VP.* to bear a grudge. **imuna upasean anuivin** I have a grudge **imunu upaseton anuivin** We have a grudge *Syn:* **imua tauen**.

imua veret wan *Stative VP.* to be slightly anxious. *Syn:* **imua kwekwera wan**.

imua veturen *IV.* to be refreshed. [*Gram:* possession on <imua> shows the subject]

imua wakaumepen to forget. (not good Daga).

imua wanawat waren *Idiom Cl.* to be holy ; to have good insides ; to do only good. *Syn:* **imua woup sen, ia wanawat waren, ia woup sen**.

imua waren *Idiom Cl.* to love ; to desire a material object. *Syn:* **imua inap waren, men anun**.

imua wat entanepen *Process VP.* to change one's thought on a matter ; to win someone over ; to repent. **imuna wat entanivin** I am changing my mind **imua wat entaneta** He will change his mind

imua wat inakamepen *OF.* to help spiritually or emotionally.

imua wat virasen (*hidden usage*). to repent ; to change one's mind. (more frequent usage). *Syn:* **imua wat entanen**.

imua watapen *Idiom Cl.* 1) to be holy. *Syn:* **imua woup sen**. 2) to understand. *Syn:* **anu kakayasepen**. 3) to listen. **imuna watapen** I listened *Syn:* **darine watapen**.

imua woup sen *Idiom Cl.* to be holy ; to be pure. *Syn:* **ia woup sen, imua wanawat waren, imua watapen**.

imuet anupen 1) to make no reply. 2) to ponder. **imunaet anuivin** I am pondering one won't speak out one's thoughts.

imunepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to smell ; to sniff. **nimun yawanegen** He smelled me

imup *N with loc. clitic.* itself. **imup tapen/venasen** to happen by itself **imup wapen** to make up a story

in ge yon tapen *Def VP.* 1) to anticipate over a long period of time, to <count the days>.

daramu wan to be excited over a short period of time. 2) to have insomnia.

in wanden *IV*. 1) to leave and live elsewhere. 2) to have no communication between. 3) to be cut off from. 4) to be numb. *Syn*: **goade wan**. 5) to lessen. **at in wanden** There was no one there and no fire in the fire-place pain in a wound.

ina *N*. a species of tree with soft wood.

inaen *N*. a species of small dog with short legs.

waom large dog of any kind.

inak *N*. life.

inakaepen *V-i*. to recover ; to get well. **inak nigasen** I recovered **vek uon di taiwan** **inakaiwan** The sickness is finishing and he is recovering *Syn*: **inak warapen**. [*Gram*: takes intensive suffix]

bigarepen to cease pain.

itan mega vesepen to return. **inagitaan** You recovered strength has to do with confessing.

inamat *N*. a species of tree with sap which is used as glue. **inamat wabatamen** seal for a scroll

ninkoan, kemari honey. not as strong as glue.

inanam *N*. orphan.

inank *N*. a bird which likes coconuts, Rainbow Lory (*Trichoglossus haematodus*).

inap *Variant*: **gamup**. *Pers.Pos*. 1) towards (for a purpose) ; to. **inanap** to me (rarely used, meaning to think about a person and he comes). *Syn*: **newap**. 2) from. **me inap tambun** They took them from him **inap umap uon** need [*Note*: there is not enough with him]

inap enase wapen *Variant*: **gamup enase wapen**. *Process VP*. to condemn ; to sentence ; to accuse. [*Gram*: alternatives for <enase> and <enat tan, enasen, enat>]

inapaet taini otua *Subs P*. a slave. **Iesu inapaet wan taina apanewa** I am Jesus' slave

inapen *V-i*. 1) to sleep. **aup inapen** to sleep **dere inapen** to sleep together, to have intercourse 2) to live. 3) to string beads. **dim inivin** I am stringing beads

inapen woup sen the next day.

inase/inat *N*. footprints ; tracks.

inasepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. 1) to touch while sitting in chairs next to each other. 2) to bump against. **inat inat wanien** Squeeze together! **inasen gapan gearen** It fell because he touched it not with the hands. *Syn*: **manapen**.

inat inat *adv*. side by side. *Syn*: **mainagatoto**.

inat inat wanien *Process VP*. Squeeze together!

inat yawapen/anupen to see footprints ; to know the behaviour of ; to touch a person in order to see whether they are still there or to check on illness; to know the behaviour of. **inataga yawan** I saw your footprints or I know your behaviour **inatagap ya anget anuivin** I do not wish to follow the same trail

that you took in hunting not in ideas. *Syn*: **anu manatamepen**.

inat/inase *N*. footprints ; tracks. **inase nau amoin** They will follow the tracks

inawai enupen *Def VP*. to decorate a house with leaves for a feast in connection with yams.

indigewa *N*. his claw.

indik tapen/enupen *Def VP*. to pinch.

ine tauapen *Def VP*. to meet. the person met is stationary and the other person comes up to him. [*Note*: to arrive at him]

inewa *N kinship*. 1) his mother and her sisters. 2) his sister-in-law ; a male's older brother's wife. **inanawa** my mother *Syn*: **tasinewa**.

ingagaut *N*. shelter used by animals made by leaves piling on a fallen log.

ingaingane wapen *Def VP*. to speak one's own thoughts and doings so that others hear.

ingane *reflexive*. himself. **mek ingane ton** He hit himself **mek wapiwa men ingane anupen** to think only of one's own things or work etc [*Gram*: used with reflexive pronoun]

ingane koayupa tapen *Def VP*. to have self-control ; to keep close watch over oneself. **ingane koayupaya tan** Control yourselves! [*Gram*: person on <koayupa> and <tapenmatch>]

ini den *NonPers AccP*. infant who doesn't walk or sit up but does smile. **orup kwekwera ini den**

ini denawa just starting into puberty. *Syn*: **gigat gigat**.

oaenoro later will become <oaenoro>.

inigin *N*. a species of tree with a hard bark which is used to make floors.

inikup *N*. Little Wattle Bird (*Anthochoera chrysoptera*).

ininke *adj*. short. *Syn*: **bobou, oninke, umpatu**.

inip *N*. small prickles on bamboo like fine hair which get in the hands.

inisi *N*. a larger stinging insect with a sting in its tail which makes no honey.

iniwa ya nugusen just starting into puberty and not fully grown. *Syn*: **ini dena**.

inkae ankae wapen *Def VP*. [*Gram*: no non-reduplicated form] 1) to be distressed; to remain calm ; not to be distressed. *Ant*: **inkae ankae ya wapen**. 2) to writhe in pain ; to complain. 3) to moan and complain. *Syn*: **kin kae wapen**.

inkombai *Variant*: **ikombai**. *adv*. limping.

inonon tapen *Def VP*. to be undecided. *Syn*: **gego anupen**.

inop *N*. mold. **inop yanen** to mold *Syn*: **anana**.

intum enat tapen/enapen *Process VP*. to butt up against end to end. **intum enat taivin** I am butting it end to end wood done because one piece of wood is too short.

io *N*. flute made of bamboo with a bore about

size of little finger.

ip *N.* handrail.

ipip *N.* red ant.

ipon *N.* a species of tree.

ipu *N.* black bracelet made from coconut shell.

ipuan *N.* an insect ; a black worm like a crawler.

ipuni *N.* a species of vine with large thorns.

irabu *N.* a species of fish.

iraewa apanewa *Subs P.* joker ; funny person.
waita tugutuk ma waiaantoni irae amba wap
anuin Repetition of what we just said must be
 funny then we will hear (it) *Syn:* **doagewa**
apanewa.

iragaen *IV.* to start a job and not finish it. **ok**
seapen tan ae ven iragaen He started to write
 but left it unfinished

iragen uon not true ; an accident. *Syn:* **union,**
mondi.

iragena *N.* exclusive ; devout. **apan iragena**
 devout man **God mega iragena di** wholly
 God's [*Gram:* only used in Subs P]

iragen/iren *Variant:* **iren.** *intensifier.* 1) very.
 [*Gram:* either superlative or intensifier]
 2) close relative. **inana iragenawa** my real
 mother, the one who bore me

iragi *Variant:* **iravi, irani.** *numeral.* all.

-iram a verbal suffix which causes the action to
 extend over a long period of time.

iramaramaewa *N.* comb of a rooster.

irange *N.* stone used in a stone axe.

irani *Variant:* **iravi, iragi.** *numeral.* all.

irap *N.* 1) house post. *Syn:* **sewa.** 2) a species of
 tree with hard wood

irapen *Variant:* **iapen.** *V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to burn ; to
 roast. **oma it** Burn the wood! *Syn:* **tugupen.**
 2) to imprint ; to stain ; to paint. **koewa iapen**
 to stain with sin **gamup irapen** to paint the
 side

irapia tapen *Def VP.* to be persistent ; to be
 stubborn. (not used as widely) if the behaviour
 that person persists in is bad. *Syn:* **epara;**
dangep; pinparat, dayakam.

irara *N.* rocks that hold the pot in a fireplace.
 usually 3 in number.

irasepen to warm oneself by a fire or in the sun.
iranigasepen to warm myself [*Gram:*
 intensive suffix is obligatory]

iravi *Variant:* **iragi, irani.** *numeral.* all.

ire di wanapen *Def VP.* to give land or a
 possession permanently to another person
 either with a repayment or without. **Duap pon**
tase wai ire ae di munan They completely
 gave Duap plain to their older siblings as a
 permanent possession

ire panen tapen *Past tense VP.* to cook anything
 that takes a long time. **iran panan taivin** I am
 cooking it for a long time [*Gram:* person must
 match on all words]

ire tauapen *Def VP.* to come daily.

ire yawapen *Def VP.* to recognize. **sia iranu**
yaveta He will recognize us **ire yao**
waramsepen not to recognize person. *Syn:*
yao awasepen.

iren/irena *Variant:* **iragen.** *intensifier.* very.
 (superlative).

irikup *Variant:* **ikurup.** *N.* 1) fog. 2) cloud. **alt:**
ikurup irikup irok enen heavy rain clouds
irikup irokaeni heavy rain clouds **irikup**
awagan mega a hole in the clouds (generic).

irimu *N.* a tree ; desert casuarina.

irimun *N.* 1) clear sky. *Syn:* **at siri bubup tan.**
 2) deep blue sea.

irip turup wapen *Def VP.* to cry over a deceased
 ; to mourn. [*Gram:* <irip> is obligatory]

irip wan sese *Def VP.* to cry in a song. *Syn:*
minda wapen.

irip wapen *Def VP.* to cry. **iripaet wapen** to cry
 without ceasing **iri den** with tears *Syn:* **apen**
wapen.

irok enen *IV.* 1) to turn black. food or a wound
 for example when food is burned. 2) to be half
 cooked ; to be burned on one side and not
 cooked on the other. **goane irok enen** *Syn:*
irokaen.

— *Idiom Cl.*

irokaen *IV.* to be half cooked ; to be burned on one
 side and not cooked on the other. *Syn:* **irok**
enen.

irokoambu enen *IV.* black and white cloud which
 may or may not bring rain.

goagoara black cloud which is not a rain cloud.

iropa *N.* an animal ; Phalanger Cuscus.

irot *N.* 1) wind. 2) cold. **pa beri gaset irot tau aen**
 The cold has gone thru the house already
 uncomfortable. *Syn:* **taik.**

irum arum tapen *Variant:* **irum warum tapen.**
Def VP. 1) to move inside the womb so that
 movement can be seen in the mother's
 abdomen. 2) to be helpless and have
 purposeless movement. young animals before
 their eyes are open. 3) to squirm. larva (also
 used in an uncomplimentary way to a child
 who is squirming).

iruru den *Variant:* **irurua.** *NonPers AccP.* wet.

irut *adv.* quickly and poorly done. **irut napen** to
 slurp and eat rapidly

ise *loc.* there on a lower level beyond <isi.
isirantuk ak Go down a bit further **isenagaet**
 exclusively **isip ise ma** the place behind the
 driver of a car **ise se ase se amopen** to shove
 out of the way **ise tau ase tau tapen** to rush to
 and fro **nao isenagaet/usenagaet** a starting of
 work used in referring to past time. *Syn:* **ere.**

ise ase *N.* unorganized person ; wandering. **ise ase**
apanewa a wandering man [*Note:* there here]

ise ase aepen *Def VP.* to weave about; to go

around in circles. *Syn:* **gine namu ikukuk akukuk ta aepen.**

ise gauarape *adj.* former things or people.

ise ma ase ma kuasepen *Def VP.* to harvest a whole crop.

ise uat ase uat tapen to throw around in a haphazard way. **nani ise uat ase uat tapen** to throw one's hands around in grief or in play

ise veapen *Def VP.* to abandon a thing because it is bad. **nop ame ise veapen** Don't say that word *Syn:* **ae veapen.**

ise wanum ase wanum tapen to sit around in various places. *Syn:* **ision asion tapen.**

ise yawam ase yawam tapen *Process VP.* to watch what others are doing. **ise yawam ase yawam taton waivin** We are watching many things and commenting on them

isi *loc.* there and on a lower level.

isi *N. comb.* **isi inapen** to comb

isiapan *N.* straight nose ornament made of sea shell.

paya curved nose ornament.

isimurewa *N. kinship.* his great-grandparents including all great-grandparents irrespective of the sex of the parents. **isimuranawa** my great-grandparents **omae baewa** parents of <isimurewa

ision asion tapen *Def VP.* to sit around in various places. *Syn:* **ise wanum ase wanum tapen.**

isip topen *Def VP.* to sneeze. **isip tonegen** I was about to sneeze **isip toivin** I am sneezing

isisi wapen *Def VP.* **nop uniunion.** to speak without purpose. **isisi gorago wapen** to gossip of general nature

ita *Variant:* **ise.** *loc.* there and on a lower level. **itana** in area of down there **itap ise** a bit further down **isenagaet isenagaet** [*Gram:* used with motion verbs]

ita *N.* 1) spear. 2) war. *Syn:* **anan.**

ita anan ninin wan *Stative VP.* to bring peace ; to cause enemies to be peaceful. **ninin waine nunasewa** magic to bring peace

ita apanewa *Subs P.* soldier. *Syn:* **dum apanewa.**

ita torot wan *Stative VP.* **anan uon tan.** the war is finished.

ita yamewa *Subs P.* **tribune ; captain.** **ilta yamewa muga, ita nagire yamewa muga, yamewa muga** their captain (all alternatives acceptable).

itakat *N.* twig ; small branch. *Syn:* **gerok. gaut** larger stick.

itaku *N.* bundle of wood or grass tied but with no carrying handle. *Syn:* **itapu, itau.**

itan *N.* 1) heaviness ; sadness ; burden. 2) problem. **piup itan mega** complaint, dissatisfaction (in proper context). *Syn:* **bagu sisi.**

itan mega vesepen *Def VP.* **koewa mega**

vesiwan. to confess. **aroga waiwan** to confess sins **batnagiwan** to confess resentment is finished **itan nega vesivin, itan nega vesiwan** I am confessing

itan mega veturepen/bigarepen to be refreshed from hard work ; to regain strength after hard work. *Syn:* **ugua veturen, beset wan.**

itan mega wa bigamepen to refresh someone ; to comfort ; to cheer up. purpose: <goane bigarepen>.

itan warapen *Def VP.* to carry heavy load which will cause a person to be tired.

paran warapen to carry tied to a stick.

itan wat bemagepen *Process VP.* to bear burdens ; to help carry a heavy load.

itani den *Variant:* **itaniwa.** *NonPers AccP.* 1) heavy. 2) important. *Syn:* **baware.**

itani tatagaen *Adj P.* very heavy.

itani wan *Stative VP.* to be heavy in weight ; to be burdensome.

itap atap tapen *Def VP.* to be shifting ; to be not firm ; to be not resolute. people.

itapu *Variant:* **itau, itaku.** *N.* bundle of wood or grass tied but without a handle.

itapue den *NonPers AccP.* bundle of sugar cane or fire wood without a carrying handle.

itau *Variant:* **itau den.** *N.* bundle of wood or grass ; group of animals ; flock ; herd ; pack. *Syn:* **itapu, itaku.**

itau daiton *NP.* fellowship. *Syn:* **imua, davewa, oma yamewa daiton.**

itun magan tapen *Def VP.* to be reluctant. a mixture of sadness and refusal to do something which ends up doing it.

iu *N.* a species of tree with black sap which is used for making face paint. **iu osewa** incense Some informants say the sap smells nice when burned but others disagree. The tree can be used as a torch but it is not held in the hand because of dripping sap. (not accepted by all).

iua *N.* gall bladder. **iunawa, iu negawa** my gall bladder very bitter and never eaten. *Syn:* **goane iua.**

iui goambui *N.* girl who is fully developed and has finished with puberty. *Syn:* **oanoro.**

gigat gigat girl whose breast is starting to form.

iup *N.* law ; rule ; restraint; lawyer. **iup topait/tonugut/yamasepen** to break law **iup anuini otua iup tamanamepen** to judge, to make laws **iup wa tamana mini apanewa** a judge **iup tamanamet apanewa** judge **iup wanapen** to warn of punishment

iup mega tau aen *Variant:* **oait mega tau aen.** *Process VP.* to disseminate news ; to spread news. *Syn:* **seset wa aen, seset wan, nop veture tau aen, wa sesenamepen, nop anu**

amopen.

ivewa *N* kinship. her sister-in-law ; her husband's sister. **iwanawa** my sister-in-law

ivi *N*. a species of large reddish bird.

ivit ivit *N*. a species of fern.

iwa *N*. reason. **ya age iwa den wandepi ak** Go only if there is a good reason

iwa₁ *conj*. because. *Syn*: **ibariwa**.

iwa₂ *interrogative*. why.

iwa baware *NP*. **anut apanewa**. wise.

iwa kaimake den *NP*. 1) stubborn ; strong willed ; unwilling to listen. *Syn*: **epara tapen**. 2) unintelligent ; hearing but not understanding.

iwa tave den *NP*. intelligent ; smart; stupid. *Ant*:

iwa tavewa uon.

iwa visen *Idiom Cl*. to be disgraced ; to be embarrassed because the person has done some wrong. *Syn*: **umam waren**. [*Note*: head descended]

iwangan *N*. rafter support beam.

iwan/iwanum/ingin/itoniwa [*Note*: used in text with stem of <ak> or <wanik> understood, some informants prefer that <ap> precede these verbal suffixes which occur with stem understood]

iwanumune oam ame daiton gapan meanwhile. [*Gram*: <daiton> is optional]

iwat *N*. honey. *Syn*: **onaro, kemari, ninkoan**.

K - k

kabani *adj*. awake ; alive ; raw ; uncooked ; unripe. *Syn*: **kaniga, kasiga**.

kabeao *N*. butterfly.

kabobop napen *Dev VP*. to crunch food (food is hard so is crunchy); to crunch food which is hard and so is crunchy.

kabubu tapen *Def VP*. to splash.

kabum *N*. boat; coffee boat for fermenting coffee. **kabum tauane wanumuine arewa** harbor, wharf **kabum waren ini/wat aeni apanewa** captain of a ship who steers the ship *Syn*: **D:wanagi**. *Variant*: **D:Motu**.

kadani *N*. a bird ; Wattled Brush Turkey (*Aepyptoclius arfakianus*).

kadao *N*. calling a person for no reason as a type of game.

kade *response*. response to incorrect answer in riddle game. *Syn*: **kuai**.

kadema *N*. troll ; lives in holes in rocks ; eats people ; looks like a person but is small ; is not an evil spirit ; does only evil ; occurs in stories ; some informants feel it would never be seen.

kadidi *N*. 1) wild bamboo. used for walls and pipes and cooking. *Syn*: **korou, korau**.

yupin same size but cultivated; same size as wild bamboo. 2) a type of dance using bamboo.

kae *exclamation*. sorry.

kae tapen *Def VP*. to play.

papa tapen frisky play of young animals. **inap**

kae tapen euphemism for intercourse

kaemake *N*. a species of sweet potato.

kaenat *N*. basket woven from coconut fronds. *Syn*: **kaepot**.

kaenot *N*. a plant with a small leaf, Tanket.

kaepot *N*. basket woven from coconut fronds. *Syn*: **kaenat**.

kaewa baware inap wapen *Def VP*. 1) to

thank. *Syn*: **gaun baware inap wapen**. 2) to greet; to praise.

kaewa kaewa *greeting*. general greeting used for arrival and departure. **kaewa wapen, kaewa kaewa wapen** to greet

kaginagepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to scrape food with the teeth.

kagu kagu kanapen *Def VP*. to scratch off skin.

kagugum *N*. 1) charcoal. used in mourning. 2) pencil lead. (this usage is not accepted by all informants).

kai warapen *Def VP*. to grow.

kaia wapen *Def VP*. to refuse ; to reject. *Syn*: **tanda wapen**.

kaiko *N*. very tiny speck.

kaima arewa cemetery. *Variant*: **kaima sine dagupewa**. *Subs P*. cemetery ; burial cave. *Syn*: **tumoine arewa**. [*Note*: bone area]

kaimaet igin waren *Variant*: **kaimavet/kaime igin waren**. *Idiom Cl*. **wapiwa baware uon**. to be very thin. a person.

kaimakaet *adv*. zealously ; earnestly.

kaimakaet koevet munat wapen *Indirect quote cl*. to curse, to swear, to fight. in some contexts. *Syn*: **tapun wapen**.

kaimakaet wapen *Def VP*. to speak sternly with or without short temper.

kaimakaet warapen *Def VP*. to arrest. *Syn*: **taun wat amopen**.

kaimakaet wat natapen *Process VP*. 1) to hold tightly to something. material or thoughts. 2) to observe strictly traditions or beliefs.

kaimakaet wat/warup amopen *Process VP*. to hold fast or tightly. *Syn*: **taun wat amopen**.

kaimake *adj*. hard ; difficult. **kaimakaet wapen** to speak harshly

kaimap unugen *Variant*: **potap unugen**. *IV*. to

be impressed by talk or thoughts. **kaimanup unugen** It impressed us only good thoughts do this. [Note: it entered our bones]

kaimap unugen to be buried side by side. married couple.

kaime doren *Idiom Cl.* 1) to be afraid either with great or small fear. *Syn:* **tap tapen**. 2) to have chills.

kaime igin waren *Variant:* **kaimavet igin waren**. *Idiom Cl.* to be very thin usually on account of illness; no skin. **kaimana igin waren** I am very thin *Syn:* **epi uon**.

kaime pagagak tan *Idiom Cl.* to have great fear ; to be aroused to anger.

kaimewa *N body part.* his bone ; stalk of a plant. **kaimanawa** my bone **kaimewa megenat** very thin [Note: only bones]

kainagun *N.* wooden headrest with no carving but possibly with small feet. *Syn:* **utugan**.

gamani carved headrest.

kainaru *N.* the red top leaves of the <popori> plant.

kainawak *N.* a species of yellow sweet potato.

kainok *N.* needle made from a bone of a bat.

kainto tapen *Def VP.* to bob on water ; to bounce on a hand.

kaipat *N.* walking stick.

kaisepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to cut with a knife or a sarif using a cross motion. grass or trees or wood either to cut timber down or to carve wood.

nagan tomagepen to cut string. 2) to cut a previously used but blocked trail. *Syn:* **negin tomagepen/topen**. 3) to split into dialects. **Daga kaisen**

kaisi *N.* a species of insect ; a small cricket.

kaisinagepen *Variant:* **kaisepen**. *V-t (no obj.suf).* to cut.

kaiwa kuku *N.* a type of amusement in which a man dressed in a large hat mask and a stuffed shirt chases kids.

kaiwan *exclamation.* sorry.

kaiwan boiwan tapen/wapen *Def VP.* to be sad because of a lack of something such as money. *Syn:* **kin kain wapen**.

kak kuk tapen *Def VP.* 1) to snort showing readiness to charge. pig. 2) to snort and have a running nose as a result of smoke. people.

kaka *N.* intestinal worm.

kakae *adj.* good. **kakaevet** very good **kakayasepen** to be good **kakae guragut** very good **kakaewa koewa yan semopi oamewa** Judgement day *Syn:* **aipake, aiwage, aimage**.

kakam *N.* a species of shell.

kakare *N.* attractive flower or leaf given to a baby to play with.

kakaru *intensifier.* very. **goanana sisi kakaru waia** I am very sad only used with sadness.

kakayasepen *Qual VP.* accurately ; well. **wa**

kakayasepen to speak well implies of a person. [Gram: <kakayasepen> is always preceded by a verb stem]

kam ta warapen *Process VP.* to pounce upon.

kam ta aren to steal a person's food child or cat dog.

kam to warapen *Process VP.* to jump up quickly as a result of sitting on something hot or sharp.

kamakam *N.* spear decorated with feathers and used to stop fighting. *Syn:* **iaruru**.

kamba *N.* a species of insect.

kamontu *adj.* small. *Syn:* **otukoentu, otukamontu, ontotu, agana**.

kampon kampon *adj.* 1) thin. 2) narrow. collocates with paths or wood but does not collocate with people.

kamponaen *Variant:* **kaponaen**. *IV.* 1) to wither. trees or grass. 2) to be dried out so that leaves curl.

imokamen, imokaen to be dried out without leaves curling.

kan benagepen *Process VP.* to scrape some soft material until it rips.

kan tamagepen *Process VP.* to scrape away dirt from a dam and let water flow.

kan yaven *Process VP.* to try to escape by scratching. animal caught in trap.

kanaiset *N.* a species of bird ; Spangled Drongo (*Dicrurus hottentotus*). also identified as Ribbon-tailed Bird of Paradise (*Astrapia*).

kanama *adj.* big.

kanapen *V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to scrape. sweet potato (to remove burned part) or ground. 2) to scratch in dirt. **dutup kanapen** to scratch lit: to scrape itch chicken.

kandaepen *V-i.* to awaken. **kandanigasen** I myself awakened [Gram: takes intensive suffix]

kandasepen *Variant:* **kandayasepen**. *OF.* to cause momentary fright. **wa kandaesepen** to speak and awaken **ya kandat nimanenge** Don't frighten me! **kandanigasepen** I frightened myself the person need not be asleep. *Syn:* **seke tapen**. [Gram: intensive suffix is optional]

kandayasepen *OF.* 1) to frighten momentarily. *Syn:* **kandasepen**. 2) to awaken due to sudden noise. **kandagit** Wake up!

kandin a bird ; Red-backed Sea Eagle (*Haliastur indus*).

kandinam *N.* insect ; caterpillar.

kaniga *Variant:* **kasiga**. *adj.* awake ; alive ; raw ; uncooked ; not ripe. *Syn:* **kabani**.

kanim *N.* magical power used for evil. *Syn:* **dum**.

kaninawa my scratcher. **nega dutup gan kaninawa, ma gan kaninawa**

kaninin wan *Def VP.* to be unpleasant noise (clanging) i.e. bell ringing ; stick hitting wood.

kankamua *Variant: gangamua. N. body part.*
trunk of animal or person or tree. includes the tail but not the legs. [Note: middle section]

kankaneao *N. a bird ; Common Egret or crane (Casmerodius albus).*

kansitnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to scratch and bring blood.

dutup kanapen to scratch but bring no blood.

kantamagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to move weeds and grass in a stream out of the way in order to let water flow freely or to catch fish or frogs or crabs.

kanu *N. sweet potato. a generic term species: <aegirigit, awaia, dogonum, kaemake, kainawak> (yellow) , <kubon> (pink) , <makapu> (dry) , <makimak, mogorup, sigini, taenawat, umae, unanamun, yamawa, yawampon. Syn: baire.*

kao *N. bush knife. ma da kavewa* Whose knife is this? *Syn: kereba.*

kaoget *N. a plant ; Torch Ginger (Phaeomeria magnifica).*

kaonagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pinch between something. **am kaonagepen** to step on and pinch **to kaonagepen** to pinch with wood

kapakap *N. bamboo pipe used for smoking. Syn: pok.*

kapesepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pinch together ; to hold with tongs.

apesepen to hold under arm.

kapet *N. tongs ; anything that pinches together like clothes pins.*

kapet natapen *Process VP. 1) to press upon. [Note: to pinch and hold] 2) to squeeze either with an instrument or without.*

at nasen to be caught in a place that is too small.

kapisi yangwan waren to flash ; to lightning. *Syn: yangwan.*

kaponaen *Variant: kamponaen. IV. to wither. leaves actually curl because of lack of water or because of heat of fire or sun. Syn: leaves or grass.*

kaposi *N. small crab.*

karakaraua *adv. cautiously ; carefully.*

karaki wapen *Def VP.* to throw a tantrum.

karan *N. a species of large shell which is used as a decoration.*

karankon *Variant: arankon. adj. loose. Syn: bim ya wan. Ant: bim wan.*

girot garot tan to be loose. string or posts.

karaodi *From: Motu. N. multi-tipped fishing spear.*

karapun dorapen *Def VP.* to jump up once.
karapun karapun dorapen to jump up and down several times

karapun karapun *adv. hopping ; dancing nimbly along. [Gram: used with motion verb]*

karapun tapen *Def VP.* to jump up and down.
karapun ta aen He leaped along *Syn: ao yom*

tapen.

karat karat *adv.* scratching noise made by a dog's claws as he walks.

karau tapen *Variant: karauga tapen. Def VP.* to play hide-and-seek. *Syn: kuk tapen.*

karaua *adv.* by stealth ; carefully so as not to disturb. **karakaraua** very carefully

karaua wapen *Def VP.* to speak softly ; to whisper. *Syn: simura wapen.*

karau/karaua *adv.* secretly.

gungunu tapen to do something secretly.

karaua wapen to speak secretly **karaut** (material object) used for thought or words or things (this is poor Daga).

karaut *N.* a species of tree with bark used for making cloth.

kareta *From: Motu. N.* dried leaves of coconut.

karia *N.* a species of tree with very hard wood used for making handles of fighting sticks.

karirin *N.* precipice ; large cliff ; steep place. *Syn: onan.*

penpen smaller cliff.

karoe wane his ancestors. **karoan wane** my ancestors **karoak wane** your ancestors (not preferred). *Syn: omae baewa.*

karokat *N.* a bird ; a night hawk which makes a <konk konk> call.

karopae *N.* a species of tree ; mango.

kasesem *N.* a species of mushroom which grows on wood.

kasiao *N.* a bird ; Palm Cockatoo (Probosciger aterimus).

kasiga *Variant: kaniga. adj.* awake ; alive ; raw ; uncooked ; unprocessed ; unripe. **gwep kasiga** loin cloth without a design *Syn: kabani.*

katakutat wan *Stative VP.* to make a crunching noise. raw vegetables when eaten.

katanagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to scrape in order to get the last dirt out of the bottom of a hole or to clean out the last wood from inside a smoking pipe ; to make a hole in the ground.

katasi den *NonPers AccP.* tough. used only of leaves. *Syn: tanewa.*

kinewa tough. used of vegetables.

katatat wapen *Def VP.* to shout near a person. those nearby have ears hurt.

katopin *N.* four-winged bean. *Syn: diwat.*

kauak *N.* a species of bird.

kauamepen₁ *V-t (no obj.suf).* to swallow.

kauamepen₂ *OF.* to be covered over. **wakauam nimanegen** It covered me over water.

kauari *N.* cuscus.

kauat *N.* bird-Black-headed Butcher Bird.

kaum (used most). *N.* water ; any fluid. **kaum bigaren** The water is calm **kaum napen** to drink **kaum kaimake dena na bumbawam tapen** to be drunk *Syn: goe, mea.*

kaum korewa *Subs P.* stream which is smaller

than a river.

urewa spring of water.

kaum morewa *Subs P.* semen ; vaginal fluid.

kaum nini yayak waren to be pure water without impurities and giving a good reflection when undisturbed.

kaum ororot ma tauen to flow silently, to flow out through a hole made in a dam. water.

kaum seko seapen/uasepen *Def VP.* to bail out a boat ; to scoop and throw water out in order to lower level.

kaum umen *IV.* to flood; The river named Maiu flooded the Mayauman people. **at Mayauman nagirewa kaum yaua Maiu umamopen** water. [*Note:* water covered]

kaum urewa nop wapen *Variant:* **kaum kororot wapen.** *Def VP.* to hear the sound of water but not see it. **alt: kaum urewa mini waingi** You are constantly speaking [*Note:* to babble like water]

kaum yamewa *Subs P.* spring of water. *Syn:* **urewa.**

kaup kaup wan *Stative VP.* to drip ; to leak.

kaup kaup wa aen It dripped as he went

kaup kaup wapen *Def VP.* to speak truth ; to speak properly or correctly. *Syn:* **kin kin wapen, kin kaup wapen.**

kaupep *N.* gable of a house.

kaura *N.* a species of tree with soft wood. *Syn:* **gwadede.**

kaut enupen *Def VP.* to stoop when walking ; to bend over when sitting.

yambuni dawan tauapen to arrive with head up.

kaut kaut *adv.* crouching. *Syn:* **kwera kwera.**

kavet waneni otua *Subs P.* small infant who is cared for by one of deceased mother's female relatives. *Syn:* **watun otua.**

kaviap *Pers.Pos.* difficult situation causing anxiety. **kavianap angen** I went anxiously due to difficult terrain **kaviap seapen** to have a heavy work load [*Gram:* used only with past tense in verb]

kavirik *N.* a bird ; White-backed Swallow (Cheramoeca leucosterna).

kawa topen to wound ; to injure with a knife. [*Gram:* optionally preceded by <epiwa]

kawae *N.* a species of plant.

kawanem *adv.* upside down. **kawanem warapen** to carry upside down tied to a pole *Syn:* **enop.**

kawanem mega warapen *Def VP.* 1) to be involved in another's problem or trouble or evil. 2) to copy someone's behaviour ; to take on their personality or nature. it does not mean to imitate a person's actions; (this meaning not accepted by all informants).

kawato *N.* insect ; wood bore.

kayao *N.* female sorcerer.

banao male sorcerer.

kayawan taini apane *Subs P.* poor ; lacking material possessions.

moni uoni otua lacking money.

kayakayawan taine nagire poor people [*Gram:* <kayawan> and <kayakayawan> can be used with singular or plural]

kayawan tapen *Def VP.* to be without ; to lack. *Syn:* **bawam tapen.**

kayok *N.* headdress made only of hornbill feathers. *Syn:* **daot.**

keao *N.* a species of yam.

kegegek wan *Def VP.* to squeal ; squeak. pig when it is captured.

kegek wan *Variant:* **gegek wan.** *Stative VP.* to be enlarged. hole.

kekera *Variant:* **kwekwera.** *adj.* soft.

kem kam yawapen *Def VP.* to stare at several points or objects.

kem kem yawapen to stare at one point or object.

kem kem tan *IV.* to rattle. **ae ao ni kem kem tan** It rattled both the shake and the noise made by the shaking cars or motor vehicles.

kem kem yawapen to look carefully and closely with a purpose ; to examine ; to inspect. when looking at people. *Syn:* **ut ut yawapen.** *Variant:* **kwem kwem yawapen.**

yangut tapen yame iragi inap wanden. more casual inspection. **kem kem yawagep** I must examine you

kemari *N.* 1) bee ; small insect which makes honey and bites but doesn't hurt. 2) honey. *Syn:* **onaro, ninkoan.**

kemat *Variant:* **komat.** *adj.* wormy.

ken kan tapen *Def VP.* to pound with a hammer or an axe.

ken ken *N.* a species of small frog.

ken ken topen *Def VP.* to knock.

kenanan *N.* Daga name for former enemies. possibly these are Doriri people who live on the slopes of Mt Suckling.

kenao *N.* a type of spear made from thin bamboo.

kendindon tapen *Def VP.* to hop on one foot. *Syn:* **gensiton/gesiton tapen.**

kenen wan *Stative VP.* to be drying. coffee or wood not thoroughly dry, not used of clothes. *Syn:* **daragaen.**

kenenagepen *V-i.* to make a rattling noise by washing dishes or by spreading out coffee. *Syn:* **to kenenagepen.**

kenenen wan *Stative VP.* to ring ; to make a ringing noise. a metallic object.

kenken meme ako mini taiwan 1) it is stretching out longer as it dries. (as defined by some). 2) a small thin man who is nevertheless strong. (as defined by others).

kenporo *N.* a metal spear made from reinforcing

wire.

kensere *N.* an insect ; cockroach.

kenton kenton *adv.* running as a woman runs. only used of women or old men.

kentun *N.* a species of tree with bark which makes good string.

kepata *N.* fighting stick used only by an unmarried male. when its owner marries he either destroys it or gives it to his younger brother. After marriage he fights with stones. Only a sorcerer would keep a <kepata> after marriage.

kepot tan *Def VP.* **yamewa tutut wan.** to swell so as to interfere with vision. eye if a lot of salt is eaten eyes will swell.

kerat wapen *Variant:* **kewrat wapen.** *Def VP.* to shout in anger. *Syn:* **senao wapen.**

kereba *N.* bush knife ; machete. *Syn:* **kao.**

kerepu *N.* unmarried male who is physically mature. *Syn:* **tamaru.**

oaenoro unmarried female.

keret *N.* hat. *Syn:* **payu, baudum** (fits on top of head) , <magun> (for mourning).

keret wan *Variant:* **kweret wan.** *Stative VP.* to drip. rain off a roof. *Syn:* **gindok dam wan.**

keri *N.* a type of white rock similar to pumice.

kerip *N.* betel nut. (generic).

Keriso den wandepen in Christ.

Keriso semua mega menan because of Christ.

ket *N.* an insect ; a species of beetle.

ket ket wapen *Def VP.* 1) **menawaet wapen.** to speak rapidly. unintelligibly. *Syn:* **nem nem wapen.** 2) to speak many words on the same subject.

keta *N.* waves. *Syn:* **D:dawara.** *Variant:* **D:Motu.**

ketnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to cut with scissors or a knife. (more general term) wood or hair or grass. *Syn:* **gurapen, nugusepen, topen.**

ketom *N.* **iwa pomponu.** white haired. **ketom apanewa** a white-haired man

ki *N.* an insect ; mosquito. *Syn:* **D:nemo.** *Variant:* **D:Motu.**

ikiki, urao gnat.

kigik wan *Variant:* **gigik wan.** *Stative VP.* to be pulled together as with a drawstring.

kigogok aen *IV.* to revolve. wheel or tire.

kigonagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to turn. water faucet on or off or doorknob or lamp handle. 2) to fasten by turning. 3) to crank. any handle that turns in a circle.

kigogok aen to revolve.

kiki story. *Syn:* **D:gutut.** *Variant:* **D:Daga.** *From:* Motu.

kikiram *N.* a species of plant (Cyclosorus sumatranus).

kikisi *N.* 1) firewood stacked to dry out. 2) place in a house where things are piled and held against a wall by a string. **kikisi wanden** It

was stacked *Syn:* **sit.**

kikitaui *N.* a species of plant.

kiku wapen *Def VP.* to call out farewells from a hill. *Syn:* **kirurup wapen.**

kimai *N.* curved fish hook.

donewa straight hook. **kimai tapen** to fish with a hook

kiman *N.* sky ; heaven. **kimani** in the sky **kiman aro mega gan paua ugup ugup tapen** to do miracles **aro kimaniwa gan paua ugup ugup tapen kiman paua mega da** sign from heaven **kiman paua baware ugup ugup** sign from heaven

kiman wan *Stative VP.* to thunder.

kimbut *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

kimo *N.* a species of betel nut.

kimokin *N.* a species of grass.

kimumu wapen *Def VP.* **karakaraua wapen.** to discuss secretly ; to plot. (only recognised by older men).

kin kae wapen *Def VP.* 1) to reject. **tanda wapen** 2) to moan and complain. *Syn:* **inkae ankae wapen.**

kin kain wapen *Def VP.* to be sad because of a lack of something. *Syn:* **kaiwan boiwan tapen/wapen.**

kin kan wan *Stative VP.* to be fully developed; The baby is fully developed and ready to be born. **orup kin kan wan yanapen taiwan** fetus.

kin kaup tapen *Def VP.* to hold and carry properly and carefully so as not to drop. **kin kaup di ta wat ak** Take it and carry it carefully *Ant:* **vet vet tapen; momeni tapen.**

kin kaup wapen *Def VP.* to speak correctly. *Syn:* **kaup kaup wapen, kin kin wapen.**

kin kin aepen *Def VP.* to have balance ; to go in good shape. *Syn:* **tamana aepen.**

kin kin wapen *Def VP.* **wa kakayasepen.** to speak correctly and well. *Syn:* **kin kaup wapen.**

kin wan *Stative P.* 1) to be fully developed. fruit or vegetables this is the stage before being fully ripe. 2) to be over-developed. **kin wapi amba** When she is fully developed then... beans and other foods that get tough.

kin wapen *Variant:* **kuin wapen.** *Def VP.* to call out in fear.

kinan kanan wan/tan *Variant:* **ginan ginan wan.** *Stative VP.* to rattle. plates or a spoon or a knife or a car. *Syn:* **kirarat wan.**

kinewa *adj.* tough. food such as big old beans.

kinkon *N.* a bird ; Rufous Wren Warbler (Aytomyias insignis).

kip *Variant:* **kwip.** *N.* collar. **kip enupen** to put on a collar **kip enapen** to hang

kipaiam aepen *V-i.* to fall end over end ; to tumble end over end.

kirarat tapen *Def VP.* to shake. something in a bag results in <kirarat wan> It rattled.

kirarat wan *Stative VP.* to rattle. plates or spoon or anything metallic. *Syn:* **kinan kanan wan/tan, ginan ganan wan/tan.**

kirimu *N.* a species of tree.

kiro karo tan *Def VP.* to move back and forth. any hinge including a hinge joint of the body.

kirok wapen *Variant: kwirok wapen. Def VP.* to whistle.

kironagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to wind watch ; to move a hinge joint back and forth.

kiruru enapen *Def VP.* to frown because of the sun or anger or smoke or sadness.

kirurup wapen *Def VP.* to call out farewells to and from person leaving.

kisinagepen *Variant: kwisinagepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to scrape skin off ; to scrape wood to get fine shavings to start a fire.

kita *From: Mailu. N.* strong. **kita kita ta** used especially with children when they are faced with a big piece of wood or something heavy. *Syn: D:aro. Variant: D:Daga.*

kitakit *N.* a species of bird which eats small animals.

kitakum *N.* a species of plant.

kitat *N.* a species of tree with leaves which are used on Palm Sunday.

kitotot wan *Stative VP.* to squeak. a door or the wind.

tapasit wan to squeak. noise made by branches rubbing in the wind.

kiururu enupen *Def VP.* to frown. facial expression of anger or sorrow or resentment which ages a person. *Syn: gine namu kiruru enu tau aen, gine namu kaimake den.*

kivivi *N.* a plant ; Hibiscus. all species.

ko *adv.* giving up a task before it is finished. **ko onamon** They returned disgusted

ko wanapen *From: Motu. Def VP.* 1) to give too much change. *Syn: D:senu den wanapen. Variant: D:Daga.* 2) to give to a person who has been begging so as to get rid of him.

koa *N.* rainbow. *Syn: airampu nesiwa.*

koa kaisepen *Def VP.* to cut a sign in wood in order to show that a person is about to have a feast.

koa topen *Def VP.* to stab a stick into the ground at a feast to declare whose each pile of food is.

koaginagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to call together ; to gather by calling. **koagin upamo tan** They called them together *Syn: upapen. [Gram: If want to use with object put in Process VP with verb that can take object suffix]*

koaim *N.* a species of large stinging ant.

koak wan *Stative VP.* to be split with an axe or by lightning. *Syn: dum wan.*

koako *N.* a species of pig.

koakoaro₁ *adj.* poor quality ; inferior. **wanup koakoaro** inferior cloth

koakoaro₂ *adv.* poorly. **koakoaro taiwan** He is doing it poorly *Syn: momeni.*

koakoaro tapen/wandepen to be in between in health ; to prepare to fight.

koakoaro wandepen to be poorly placed so as to be about to fall over.

koakoat *N.* a species of shell.

koame *N.* a shell which is used to make <aomet,> Giant Clam.

koameton *N.* a species of shell which is used as decoration.

koanapu *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

koankoank wan to yap. a young dog.

koanoran *N.* a plant ; Yellow Ginger (*Hedychium flavum*).

koanse *N.* a species of flying insect.

koantutu *N.* a white bead obtained in the sea which is used in woman's necklace.

koapen *N.* a species of tree.

koapikao *Variant: kwapikao. N.* flea.

koapuat *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

koapura *N.* widow. *Syn: obu; D:wabu. Variant: D:Motu.*

umat, goroa widower. **koapura otua** child of remarriage **koapura da inap aen** Whom did the widow marry?

koara *N.* engraved house post or carrying pole. engraving gives magic. *Syn: ganama.*

koarae *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

koarayo *Variant: kwarayo. N.* fresh water crocodile. more docile than salt water crocodile.

uayo salt water crocodile.

koarek *N.* dance. type not borrowed.

koarut *N.* glider ; Pigmy Possum.

koasinagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to scrape skin off. *Syn: pininagepen.*

etua warapen to peel. takes more of skin.

koasinagepen *Variant: kwisinagepen. OF.* to shove together. vegetables people done by speaking to them.

koasip *N.* woven band used as a bracelet or belt-like decoration.

koibi black woven band. **koasip enupen** to weave a woven band

koatat *N.* **koatata** on the beach **koatatawa** edge of any water beach which is above the normal water-line but subject to flooding.

koatnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to split. **oma ni koatnage warot wa tau aen** The branches were split off and scattered by wind or lightning. *Syn: dumapen. Variant: static: koak wan.*

koatuka *N.* a species of plant with leaves which are worn as decoration in a loin cloth and sprouts which are eaten by a male to ensure

that his first offspring will be a boy.

koatup *N.* ring for tying up a pig.

koau den *NonPers AccP.* section of skirt on top which is cut shorter. **koau den panapen** to tie it with a shorter section on top

koawa topen *Def VP.* to stab a stick into ground to declare which clan it belongs to.

koawa wapen *Def VP.* to call a clan name to identify the pile of food which is theirs.

koawai *N.* live coal or smoking firebrand used for starting a fire. *Syn:* **iip**.

koaya *N.* a bird ; Lesser Bird of Paradise (Paradisaea minor). *Syn:* **siak**.

koayap *N.* a species of plant (Gleichenia linearis).

koayayam *Variant:* **goayayam, gwayayam. *N.* a type of luminescent rock. **koayayam waren/tan** to glow**

koayup taini apane *Variant:* **amat taini apane.** *Subs _P.* manager ; caretaker.

koayup tapen *Def VP.* 1) to take good care of. 2) to respect an older person. 3) to preserve for later ; to save up. **koayup/bondan oare nagire** non-savers food or clothes or money. *Syn:* **bondan tapen.**

kodadau *N.* lake ; pool ; still water. *Syn:* **awan.**

kode tapen *Def VP.* to wave an ember to make it glow brighter as a torch ; to search for sweet potato tubers after surface leaves are cleared.

koe ane forget it; to be free of sins; to receive injury; to repent; He did nothing to deserve death. **koewa imu wareni ae veapen koewa inap tauapen koewa mega ae ven imua entanepen koewa ega ae vean imuya entanen** Stop sinning and turn about **koewa mega bop negine da ya tan** equivalent to <maski> in Pidgin cause: someone is angry at person. *Syn:* **koe anega, koe anse, koe ae ve.** [Note: to have bad come to stop his sin and to change his insides] [Gram: person must match throughout]

koe mega wat anapen *Process VP.* to corrupt another.

koe umap wan He allowed it but was not happy about it.

koeamepen to do bad. **ta koeamepen** to persecute **wa koeamepen** to speak evilly of person to **koeamepen** to beat badly **anu koeamepen** to hate *Variant:* **koyamepen, koeragamepen.** [Gram: used with verb stem preceding it to make Qual VP]

koekoet wapen *Def VP.* to speak evil, to insult. swearing or obscene talk.

koe/koewa *adj.* bad ; evil ; sin. **koewa tapen** to sin **koewa ianen** We are stained by sin **koewa taton** We have done wrong *Syn:* **koerage.**

koeragamepen to do bad. *Syn:* **koeamepen, koyamepen.** [Gram: used with verb stem preceding to make Qual VP]

koerage *adj.* bad ; sin. *Syn:* **koe.**

koetakeni *N.* a species of banana.

koewa mega garewa wanapen/ewasepen to punish. **koewa muga garewa munai** You will punish them [Gram: person in indirect object prefix or object suffix of verb must agree with possessive pronoun]

koewa mega pot pot anupen to be unrepentant. *Variant:* **koewa mega yaugi di anupen.**

koewa mega wa umini apane deceitful regarding one's own actions or the actions of others.

koewa muga ve munapen *Process VP.* to give up trying to correct a person.

koewa nega bonigase bonigase da ya tan I did nothing to deserve death.

koewa nuga garewa wat museni nopewa/iupewa law of life \ koewa nuga vese wat mutapen; to forgive (redemption). *Variant:* **koewa nuga garewa waren.**

koewa vetapen *Def VP.* **koewa oaise wapen.** to confess and intend to change one's behaviour; to bear false witness. **koewa vetapen tapen** to be about to confess *Ant:* **nop barikamepen.**

koibi *N.* a type of black woven belt. the generic term is <koasip>.

koisesen *N.* a species of small bird.

koka *intensifier.* very. **goane sisi koka waia** used with <aruga, baware> and <goane sisi>.

kokopu *N.* 1) a species of tree with edible leaves. *Syn:* **wage.** 2) hobble tied to a pig's foot. this hobble then will be tied to another rope and tied to a carrying pole.

kokorek *From:* Motu. *N.* chicken. *Syn:* **D:kumkum.** *Variant:* **D:Daga.**

kokoyok *N.* a bird ; Shovel-billed Kingfisher (Clytoceyx rex).

komat *Variant:* **komasi den, kemat.** *adj.* wormy. **youp komasiwa** wormy sugar cane

kompe *N.* two-sided handle. **kao kompe** the handle of the knife

koni koni *N.* just a bit. *Syn:* **gage gage, otu da.**

koni/koniwa *N.* joint. **koni koni den** many joints **oam koni da** short time

konintu/konintuk *adj.* close ; short way.

mainep near ; closer than <konintu>; far away. **konintu amba** a while later *Ant:* **wandap.**

konkonat *N.* spider. generic for spiders with fat legs.

konum *N.* under water ; bottom of river or lake or ocean. **konum aepen** to swim under water **konum unumopen** to put them into water **konum vitapen** to dive *Variant:* **korop vitapen.**

kopakop *N.* earrings.

kora *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

koreda *N.* rivulet ; small stream.

koritamepen *V-i.* to loosen a tie. (preferred). *Syn:* **enkokoritamepen**.

koroan *N.* a species of banana. *Syn:* **meutan**.

korop tapen/vitapen *Def VP.* to dive. (preferred). *Syn:* **konum vitapen**.

kororot wan *Stative VP.* to leak. water. *Syn:* **purut wan**.

korou *Variant:* **korao**. *N.* a species of bamboo used for walls and pipes and cooking food.

kotat *N.* a species of insect.

kotnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to sprain. *Syn:* **enkotnagepen**.

kotonagepen *Variant:* **gotonagepen**. *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush.

kototot *Variant:* **gototot**. *adv.* quickly. *Syn:* **nemani**.

koyamepen to do bad. *Variant:* **kocamepen**.

kuai *See:* **kade**.

kuansisi *N.* trap which lassos the foot of a pig.

kuasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pick. fruit or coffee. *Syn:* **kurunagepen**.

oaisepen to pick. **wakuasepen** to pick with the hands **tokuasepen** to pick with a stone or a stick **enkuasepen** to pick with a stick object is at some height.

kubon *N.* a species of pink sweet potato.

kuep *N.* floor joists.

kueram kueram tapen *Def VP.* to soften by pounding ; to pound flat. *Syn:* **to kueramepen**.

kuguguk tapen *Def VP.* to pick off everything on a branch both ripe and unripe.

kui *N.* a type of stone. this rock breaks by itself into pieces which are sharp and cut a person if stepped on. It is not used as a knife syllables <ku.i>.

kuin goarit wapen *Def VP.* to give a long call for someone ; to yell out in fright. it is the woman's call.

senao wapen to call out. man's call.

kuin wapen *Variant:* **kin**. *Def VP.* to call out in fear.

kuk tapen *Def VP.* to play hide and seek. *Syn:* **karau tapen**.

kuku *N.* tobacco. **kuku napen** to smoke **kuku enup den** craving for tobacco when it is not available **kuku anane** strong cured tobacco **kuku panisi** tobacco roll **kuku vemoniwa** cigarette ashes

kukupae *N.* a bird ; Powerful Owl (*Ninox strenua*).

kumagan *N.* a species of lizard.

kumkum *N.* chicken. **kumkum bagua** egg *Syn:* **D:kokorek**. *Variant:* **D:Motu**.

kumkum yampoa nop wainia first light of dawn ; actually before first light as only chicken can see light. *Syn:* **woup koaroewa**, **veraut nugusen**.

kunigi *N.* container ; hollow coconut shell.

kunk tapen *Def VP.* to snuffle.

kunkani *N.* evil spirit. *Syn:* **airampu**.

kunkunaen *IV.* to disintegrate. cloth or a grass skirt can also be used of article after its first washing, no tears but no longer new.

kurakut *Variant:* **kutakut**. *N.* cerumen ; earwax.

kurantan *N.* decoration sewn on clothes or at the end of a string of beads. *Syn:* **ragigi**.

kurat wan *Stative VP.* to be dried out; to be dried out. **kurat karat wan** (plural). *Syn:* **darakaen**, **atasi wan**.

kuru *N.* a plant with edible roots ; Calla Lily.

kurunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to strip a branch of fruit and leaves ; to pick everything on a branch. *Syn:* **kuasepen**.

kutake *adj.* newly forming fruit ; soft and tender food such as fresh young beans; to be overdeveloped. *Ant:* **kin wan**.

kutakut *Variant:* **kurakut**. *N.* earwax ; cerumen.

kutnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to push under. top layer of food in pot so it can cook.

kutu *N.* a species of mushroom.

kuyokuyo *N.* broom. **kuyokuyo topen** to sweep **kuyokuyo tapen** to sweep

kwan puraput *N.* possessions ; cargo. *Syn:* **puraput**, **wananan**. [*Gram:* when <kwan> occurs <puraput> is obligatory]

waebubut refers to possessions that are gathered up for a move. **kwan puraput otua** *Subs P.*

kwapikao *N.* flea.

kwarayo *Variant:* **koarayo**. *N.* fresh water crocodile.

kwaviro naupen/tapen *Def VP.* 1) to mix. flour or sprouts etc. 2) to stir food in a pot or dish.

kwe inen *IV.* to spread. branches of a tree branch goes straight out from trunk, gives a lot of shade.

kwekwera *Variant:* **kekera**. *adj.* soft.

kwem kwem yawapen *Variant:* **kem kem yawapen**. *Def VP.* to stare.

kwera kwera *adv.* cautiously ; in a crouching position. *Syn:* **kaut kaut**. [*Gram:* <kwera> does not occur alone]

kwerat wapen *Variant:* **kerat wapen**. *Def VP.* to shout in anger. *Syn:* **senao wapen**.

kwere *N.* Sphagnum Frog.

kweret wan *Variant:* **keret wan**. *Stative VP.* to drip. **kweret wa visen** It dripped down rain off roof. *Syn:* **gindok dam wan**.

kwetatat wapen *Def VP.* to talk excitedly or carelessly. not considered good behavior.

kwikwi *N.* a bird ; Strong-billed Honey-eater (*Melithreptus validirostris*).

kwikwi enapen *Def VP.* to tie up. a dog or a pig.

kwip *Variant:* **kip**. *N.* collar. **kwip enapen** to hang **kwip enupen** to put on a collar

kwirok wapen *Variant: kirok wapen. Def VP.* to whistle. **alt: kirok wapen**
kwisi wapen *Def VP.* to say shhh to silence talking.
kwisin *N.* head louse.
darura body louse.
kwisinagepen *Variant: kisinagepen. V-t (no*

obj.suf). to scrape off skin ; to scrape wood to get fine shavings. *Syn: koasinagepen.*

kwisit wan *Stative VP.* to become loose. *Syn: arankon tan.*

kwit *N.* 1) a species of grass. 2) a species of yam ; Axonopus.

kwou wan *Def VP.* to howl ; to bay. a dog.

L - l

leaf *N.* leaf used as love magic to get a wife. uses different leaves if trying to get a widow or a

young girl, uses these leaves as a decoration.

M - m

ma ewake *adv.* newly. **ma ewake onamon** they have newly come (to this place having never been here before)

mabu *N.* first-born of any female, fruit which is scarce because it is out of season. **mabu otua** first born, can have siblings born after

magamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to roll into a ball. flour.

gotonagapen to roll string. **magamen** *IV.* newly developing fruit of oranges or nuts etc.

magataepen *V-i.* 1) to come out of hiding. **magat nigasen** I came out of hiding 2) to expose. can be used to refer to a thought. [*Gram: takes intensive suffix*]

maget ma yawapen to call attention to the thing at hand in order to show something about the object. **maget ma yao** Look at this!

magosepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to squeeze ; to wring. *Syn: enu magosepen.*

magua *N.* his wing.

magua ton *Def VP.* to flap a wing. bird.

magun *N.* worn by women as a sign of mourning-long skirt; uncut ; unwashed ; uncombed hair; beads.

maiba *N.* fruit bat ; flying fox.

maibe *N.* parable ; hidden talk. **maibe wapen** to speak in parables *Syn: D:kemoro. Variant: D:Mailu.*

maigibo *N.* a type of toy for babies to play with.

mainagatoto *adv.* side by side ; close to but not touching. **mainagatoto amon** They walked side by side *Syn: inat inat.*

mainep *Variant: mainap. Pers.Pos.* close, near, acceptable substitute when it is the only choice. **etop mainegantuk barao** Put it closer to the edge

mainep mainep *Variant: mainap mainap. pos.* close together ; side by side ; acceptable substitute when chosen out of several choices.

mainepe otua *Subs P.* person near.

mainepe tave uoni otua *Subs P.* 1) false

witness. *Syn: enbayan wanbayan tan waini otua.* 2) person who stays in one place and does nothing.

mainewa *N.* edge of table closest to speaker and its parallel edge.

maitun *N.* a species of marsupial animal which lives in trees. *Syn: baudum.*

maiwak *N.* a plant ; Poinsettia (Euphorbia pulcherrima).

maiwako *N.* a plant with an edible root ; White Champak or Pak-lan (Michelia alba).

makamak *N.* a type of dark-coloured rock. *Syn: amakai.*

makapu *N.* a dry species of sweet potato.

maken wapen *Def VP.* to curse ; to swear at. bad or short tempered, have hard feelings toward person. *Syn: arak wapen, noyam wapen.*

garito goanato tapen to have hard feelings toward.

makewa *N.* seed. **makewa inen** fruit budded **makewa verisiwa** tiny seed

makimak *N.* a species of sweet potato.

ma/mam *loc.* here ; this. **map ase** from here to there (on that side) **maitantuk/maitarantuk wat** Hold it closer to the middle or to the center of gravity **maisirantu closer pa ma maitarawa** the house a bit this way **map mawa** toward speaker **maita maita onaen** Come closer and closer **maitara** closer (in time and distance) [*Gram: used only with a motion verb or relation to another locative*]

mambin *N.* a species of animal.

mame *temporal.* now. **endi mame** now **mame di** right now

mamewa *N* kinship. his father. **mamana** my father **maman** Father (vocative form) **maman waina** my fathers **mamaga iwa na** <mamamua> their fathers is becoming <mamewa> a curse and challenge to fight someone who has wronged you.

man *N.* animal of any kind, meat. **man puawa** wild

animal **man pawa** domestic animal **man epi getavini apanewa** leather work **man irine watarewa** altar [Note: platform where they burned animals]

man pawa *Subs P.* tame or domesticated animal; wild animal. *Ant:* **man puawa**.

mana mana *loc.* close at hand ; nearby.

mainep closer than <mana mana>.

mana mana *N.* trouble ; fighting ; war. *Syn:* **ita, anan**.

manap *Variant:* **manapa**. *adv.* before. **wataet onewa da tauen manap ageana negin ap angen** He came on the ridge and I went on the path you took before

manapawa *temporal.* day before yesterday ; two days ago.

manapen *V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to be about to happen. **bop mananegiwan** Death is coming to me, I am about to die [Gram: used interchangeable with Incipient Verb Phrase] 2) to push-wood is sliding so push it because it is heavy) **ao manapen** to push up **ae manapen to push down** 3) to bump into. **manamoiwanum** They were bumping into them *Syn:* **inasepen**. 4) to squeeze infection to remove pus. 5) to meet up with a person. *Syn:* **tautanepen**. 6) to move closer together.

manase *N.* learned, habit. **negin manase otua** guide **manasewa gan di waivin** I know about this so am speaking **ne manasewa di gende anait** I know (trail) so we will go together *Syn:* **manatapen, asigipe**.

manatamepen *OF.* to know ; to learn about a person ; to learn routine or a job ; to tame an animal. **eao manatam** Train this dog **wa manatamepen** manner of speech, angry **ta manatamepen** manner of action *Syn:* **yao manatamepen, anu manatamepen**. [Gram: optionally takes intensive suffix]

mane mane *N.* a plant ; Lasiandra.

manega *adv.* like this. **manega ta** Do it like this used to introduce a paragraph or an explanation.

anega like that. used as closure.

mani mani *N.* different things ; cargo ; possessions. **mani mani da di** many different things *Syn:* **puraput, wanawan**.

manimat *N.* visit. *Syn:* **daio**.

manimu *N.* a species of tree, Casuarina.

mansi *N.* a species of taro.

manuet *N.* brown tree snake.

manumat *N.* a bird ; Smaller Eagle.

ibiam large eagle.

manumbat *N.* a bird, a large eagle.

tukao can use <tukao> for large or small eagle but <manumbat> is only used for large.

mao *N.* 1) pine tree of any species. 2) pus.

mapera *N.* 1) a species of tree with leaves which

are used to hold crushed tobacco. 2) tobacco wrapper.

mara koapui *Variant:* **mara koapu**. *N.* drought. **mara koapui yonen** There was a drought **oam mara koapui baware** The sun is very hot

maramat *N.* a plant ; Red Justicia (Odontonema).

marau *N.* sign consisting of a stick with a leaf to forbid trespassing.

marek *N.* sun. *Syn:* **oam**.

marimepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to brush something along with a stick or a broom ; to smooth out or ruin hills made for planting; to push something along. (used more frequently). *Syn:* **pakisepen**.

marua *N.* an animal ; a large marsupial. *Syn:* **torega**.

masemu *N.* large trees that have never been cut.

matabudi *N.* turtle.

matagaen *IV.* **tavewa aroga tauapen taiwan**. to push up through the ground. any tuber it must be covered over so that rats don't eat it.

matagamepen *Variant:* **magatamepen**. *From:* Central dialect. *V-t (no obj.suf).* to expose evil ; to uncover something covered up ; to find a covered object. **yao matagamepen** to find (with eyes) something purposefully hidden **wat matagamepen** to find (with hands) , to uncover **kanu matagam napen** to eat the first fruits of sweet potato **yao matagame oait wapen** to expose and tell what has been exposed

matagen *N.* an insect ; Yellow Cricket.

matana *N.* diversion dam. **matana tapen/watupen** to divert

matao *N.* a shell ; scallop.

matapi *N.* red clay.

matau *N.* a species of shell.

maua *N.* box ; wooden suitcase ; ark. in former days cut wood to make box to keep possessions in.

maunewa *N.* hind legs of animal; front legs. also used to refer to person's thigh. *Syn:* **pusiwa**. *Ant:* **visewa, naniwa**.

maup *N.* 1) dry season; wet season. *Ant:* **bodu**. 2) bountiful food supply; meagre food supply. *Ant:* **bodu**. 3 large amount of left overs or residue)

bondan small amount of residue.

maup apanewa *Subs P.* rich. *Syn:* **puraput apanewa, naniwa dena otua**.

maup diwatan *N.* first-fruits, first food to be eaten or to be ready to harvest in a new garden whether or not it has been harvested.

maurap *N.* a species of tree with edible nuts.

mautu *Variant:* **maup**. *N.* dry season.

mawaka *N.* papaya, pawpaw.

mawanap wapen *Def VP.* to talk behind my

back about me ; to slander. can be good or bad report, can be lies. *Syn:* **garinap wapen, ne inanap yanao wapen.**

mawap *Pers.Pos.* absent ; unobserved. **mawanap aen** He went when I was absent

mawap ya wandepen *Def VP.* to be thinking of a person although not present with them. **mawayap ya wanik an** I am not staying without you [*Note:* to not stay without person/

mayamawa *N temporal.* day after tomorrow.

me *Pro.* he, she, it (third person singular). **mega** his **megenat** he only **meaget** he only **mek** himself **menan** for him **me wani gapan** in his name (older form).

me yane uon *Eq Cl.* He is selfish. **e yanae uon** You don't share *Syn:* **goandage.** [*Note:* he doesn't share]

mea *N.* water ; any fluid. *Syn:* **kaum, goe.**

meaget (older form). *Variant:* **megenat.** *adv.* only.

mega *Pro.* his. **mega megenat** his alone

meganton anupen *Variant:* **menganton.** *Def VP.* to desire ; to hunger. meat or salt or sugar some say includes sexual desire but others say only for food and water. *Syn:* **imu pose waren.**

kanu enup aren to hunger for sweet potato.

man menganton He desired meat

megapakat *N.* a species of banana. *Syn:* **simban.**

mege *N.* his throat. **meganawa** my throat **mege kurat waia/pakaraen** He is thirsty **mege gamup tonugusepen** to cut off head *Syn:* **animu.**

mege konua *Poss P.* his esophagus. **megana konua** my esophagus

mege mamanaen *IV.* to have a small connecting part between two large parts like a kundo drum.

megenat (older form). *Variant:* **meaget.** *adv.* only.

megenat *adv.* as far as. **Atensi megenat tauan** I came as far as Athens

megewa borasen *IV.* to have a speech impediment.

megewa gane gane wan *Stative VP.* to be hoarse and to have a sore throat. [*Gram:* possession on <megewa> shows subject]

megewa ugup *NP.* sound of voice is different ; means can recognise person by his voice ; different dialect. **Dag mainep mainep waiwan** He is speaking different dialect of Daga

meimewa *Variant:* **memewa.** *N.* her husband. **meimanawa** my husband

mek anse unsure ; uncertain. means we don't know about other person's intentions. [*Gram:* never used in first person singular or plural, other pronouns acceptable]

mek menawaet *Variant:* **mek serarat.** *adv.* quickly. **mek menawaet aisen** Go quickly

person has strength to do it. *Syn:* **menawaet.**

[*Gram:* can use with any person]

mek mini *Resemblance P.* **mega megenat.** his alone ; not like someone else's.

mek serarat *Variant:* **mek menawaet.** *adv.* quickly.

mek wapiwa men ingane anupen to think only of one's own things ; work ; etc-not good behavior. [*Gram:* person matches throughout]

memegamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to spread out evenly for drying. coffee or clothes or wood.

memewa *Variant:* **meimewa.** *N.* her husband.

memanawa my husband **meime den** wife

memeyao *N.* an edible species of mushroom.

mempom aen *Stative VP.* to become powder ; to burn to ash. *Syn:* **i pou wan.**

men anu gurapen *Process VP.* to love. *Syn:* **men anupen, imu pose inap waren, imu genan waren.**

men anupen to love. **genan anuvin** I love you *Syn:* **men anu gurapen.**

men anupen tapen to do sincerely ; to do because you have feeling for another. **men anuton taivin** We are doing it sincerely [*Gram:* person on both verbs must match]

menae *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

menan₁ *conj.* therefore.

menan₂ *purpose relator-marks.* for.

menan₃ *purpose tagmeme.* on account of.

menan anu aepen *Process VP.* to keep on ; to endure. [*Gram:* any verb stem]

menan garewa warapen/tambupen to sell. *Syn:* **une tapen.** [*Gram:* <menan> is preceded by object which is sold]

menao manao *adv.* shaking. **menao manao tapen** to shake

menavet/menawaet quickly ; rapidly. *Syn:* **serarat, nemani, gototot.**

menawasepen₁ *V-t (no obj.suf).* to shake ; to jar ; to disturb.

menawasepen₂ *OF.* to shake back and forth. **in menawasepen** to shake arm or leg back and forth to shake something off

mene inen *Def VP.* to be ripe. *Syn:* **bo inen.**

meo *N.* fish. generic.

mepu mapu tan *Def VP.* to be shaking. ground only a sign of quicksand.

menao manao shaking of other things than ground.

merao *N.* oma merave den> burning fire, not just coal. flame of fire.

merao are aepen to be lost (spiritually but needs added explanation). [*Note:* to go to place of fire]

merawa gearepen *Def VP.* 1) to be unsuccessful in fighting a fire. 2) to cause friction through chastising others with a prolonged argument. *Syn:* **merao/merawa unugepen.**

merawa/merao unugepen *Variant: friction.*

Def VP. to cause friction through prolonged nagging or urging. *Syn:* **merawa gearepen.**

merep *N.* wood tar.

meret wan *Stative VP.* to blink eyes because sleepy ; to open eyes after sleep or healing. (singular). *Pl:* **meret marat wapen.**

yame pem pem tan to repeatedly blink eyes.

merip enapen *Def VP.* to vomit.

meriwa *N body part.* his tongue. **merinawa** my tongue **merimu to bayanen ian ugupe noa wan** They spoke in tongues

met mat *adv.* hyperactive. **met mat anupen** to hear quickly

met mat tan *Def VP.* 1) to leap and jump ; to blaze. flame. 2) to leap and bubble. water on stones. *Syn:* **met tut tan.**

met tut tan *Def VP.* 1) to blaze. fire. 2) to leap and jump. water on stones.

metakat *N.* stick used for stirring food. could be used for fork.

metup *N.* variety of foods or sprouts prepared in the house ready for planting.

tam tam gagari tapen variety of foods gathered in the garden to be brought to the house.

meutan *N.* a species of banana. *Syn:* **koroan.**

miami *N.* a bird ; Collared Sparrow Hawk (*Accipiter cirrocephalus*).

mik mak nape *Def VP.* to make a loud chewing noise.

minan a species of tree with bark which is used in making loin cloth.

minap acceptable ; O.K. *Variant: umap.* *From:* Tua dialect.

minda wapen *Variant: irip minda wapen.* *Def VP.* to cry in song. not everyone can do this, only those people who have inherited it. *Syn:* **irip wan sese.**

mine *relator.* like. (more frequently used). *Variant: mini.*

mini₁ *relator.* like. (rarely used). *Variant: mine.*

mini₂ *adv.* 1) also. *Syn:* **den.** 2) about. **dere mini** about two **mini mini** separately, each to their own, individually *Syn:* **umap.**

miramit *N.* short digging stick.

miren *IV.* to scratch against. an animal.

mirim *OF.* to rub against or brush against as a cat does. **mirim nimanek tau aen** He brushed me in passing

mirinagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to stretch out a sticky substance like gum or clay as when making a long tube of clay to make a pot.

misin *N.* a type of rock ; sandstone (?).

misinagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to chafe ; to rub. trees rubbing together) this results in <tampasit wan> to make a squeaking noise. 2) to rub. cloth on a wound. 3) to rub to

remove rust or smoke from a pot.

misiri wan *Stative VP.* to squeak ; noise made by branches rubbing in the wind. some informants feel this is not proper. *Syn:* **tampasit wan/tapasit wan.**

mitnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to suck. *Syn:* **mut mut tapen.**

mo amupen *Def VP.* to soften by pounding. *Syn:* **mo topen, to kweramepen, to keramepen.**

mo topen *Def VP.* to crush ; to pound ; to soften by pounding. *Syn:* **mo amupen, to kweramepen, to keramepen.**

moamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to mash flat. clumps of ground or tree bark or grass for a skirt. 2) to pound flat. *Syn:* **mo topen.**

moda *N.* a species of tree with soft wood used to make drums.

moep *N.* wide decorative pandanus leaf on a skirt. **gorogot moepe den** skirt with decorative leaf

mogorup *N.* a species of sweet potato.

moi *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

moit *N.* plug ; plug type lid. *Syn:* **ututu.**

okome, nokomu flat lid. **moit enupen** to plug

moitap *N with loc. clitic.* 1) at the breast. **orup mapa ina moitap ae barae** He placed this child at her breast *Syn:* **amap.** 2) premature birth.

mok mok *adj.* soft. only used of food ; food only. *Syn:* **vevera, veret wan.**

mokare *N.* snake. generic.

mokot *N.* species of tree with red edible fruit.

mom mam tapen *Def VP.* to have difficulty doing a task due to being weak or tired. *Syn:* **momeap tapen.**

mom yapen *IV.* to cover over. ash or a volcano or a flood.

momagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to pat. hair after combing. 2) to smooth hill around sweet potato. *Syn:* **tamat warapen.** 3) to smooth or level the ground. 4) to pull out the last remaining weeds.

momagepen *OF.* to destroy. *Syn:* **gut momagepen.**

momam *adv.* slowly either because of youth or because of old age. *Syn:* **baebae, yaema.**

momeap tapen *Variant: momeap paua/guegue tapen.* *Def VP.* to have difficulty doing a task due to being weak or tired. *Syn:* **mom mam tapen.**

momeni *adv.* irresponsible. *Syn:* **bombam, vegogu.**

momoat *N.* a plant ; large leaf tanket.

momoe *N.* an insect ; wood bore. **momoe ya upeta** The wood bore won't eat it wood or bamboo, not cloth.

momorap *N.* 1) mixture of magic and medicine done to make crops and pigs grow well. some say only done to make pigs and children grow.

2) blessing. **momorap arewa momorap nuniwan** He is blessing us **momorap nuniwan menan momorap Iesu** Jesus is our blessing word is coming to have this meaning at least in connection with growth and life but not general blessing for which <aipakam> should be used. Used in olden days in connection with evil spirits, would do this in garden before it was open for general traffic (not proper collocation).

momoru *From: Motu (probably). N.* rubbish ; garbage. *Syn: denanu, mugup.*

monawat *N.* a species of edible mushroom.

mondi *adj, adv, N.* in vain ; purposeless ; useless ; empty ; doing nothing. **mondi wandia** It is useless **pa mondigawa** useless or empty house **gutut mondigawa** fable, tale in adverbial usage. *Syn: union.*

monea *N.* leaves of <baip> tree that have no prickles on them.

monewa *N.* fat. **piup monewa** good rich ground **apan monewa** kind decent pleasant person a desirable quality. [*Gram: always occurs with the <wa>*]

moni *N.* money. **moni enine arewa bank moni uoni otua** poor, lacking money **kayawan taini otua** poor, lacking everything

monkankan *N.* man's head decoration.

monobu *N.* a type of bead.

mora *N.* a type of string bag.

morobae *N.* ringworm of body ; tinea corpus.

morot wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be soft. food. *Syn: mot wan, veret wan.* 2) to be over-ripe.

moru *N.* a species of banana.

moru *N.* **vek waren** sickness is caused by adultery. piece of loin cloth left in a woman or piece of skirt left in a man after illicit relations. **moru no guren moru tawa napen** to eat something either male or female to get rid of unwanted after-effects of illicit relations getting rid of unwanted pregnancy or getting rid of <moru> inside person Adulterous wife will cause sickness in her husband from her <dirty> hands when she cooks his food. Person who has lots of sickness, injuries, sores is suspected of doing evil. Gets well when ceases his evil behavior.

mot wan *Variant: ni mot wan. Stative VP.* to become soft. *Syn: veret wan, morot wan.*

motakot *N.* a conical ground digging insect.

motamot *N.* insect. generic.

moto *N.* man's head decoration. when worn returning from a hunt it means many animals have been killed, when worn with the blunted end to the front it means coming to fight, when worn with the blunted end to the back it means coming in peace. *Syn: motopae.*

motok *N.* mud. **motok gapan inine nagire** some

accept hidden meaning of selfish non-helpful people; others say it refers only to the behavior of pigs.

motopen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush sak sak on a grater ; to break up clots of dirt. *Syn: puranagepen.*

moyontu *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

mu *Pro.* they.

mudi *N.* small bat. *Syn: murip.*

muguap *N.* a small brown bird with a black head and a white chest which is equivalent to a sparrow.

mugup *N.* rubbish ; garbage. **mugup oame** rubbish day means clean-up day *Syn: denanu, momoru.*

muk anuine ae veapen to abandon what was planned and do something else.

muk anuine/taine nagire selfish. *Syn: muk wapiwa men ingane anuiwanum.*

muk dim da tat anupi menawaet ya tap anu amba tap to be sensible. [*Note: they must not quickly do what they thought to do but think it over then do it*]

muk mini mini wapen to discuss own affairs in meeting or individually.

muk wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be full ; to be completely planted. garden only. *Syn: puk wan.* 2) to slip out of grasp. **muk wa tau aen** It slipped out of his grasp and escaped

mukamuk *N.* stick of average size. *Syn: gaut.*

gerok, itakat small stick or twig.

muku *N.* handkerchief ; small cloth.

mum *N.* 1) night ; darkness. **muma** at night **mum gine** dusk **mum tauen** night came, darkness descended **mum watawa** last night **mum bumagewa** 10-11 P.M. **mum gagewa** midnight-2 A.M. 2) bad character. *Syn: pumpuni.*

mum git wan *Stative VP.* night, completely dark with no moon.

mum oe den about 5 A.M. ; some light but sun is not up. *Variant: mum goe den.*

mumaget full dawn just before sunrise 6-7 A.M.

munapen *V-di.* to give to them.

mup muga taine paua/guegue various different religious behavior of different denominations.

mup wapen *Def VP.* to beg ; request ; to pray (has come to mean this). **mup wa ge wa tapen** to go about repeatedly begging

muraka wapen *Def VP.* to foretell evil, to predict correctly that someone will die.

murip *N.* a small bat. **murip tomagen wan** The murip sounded this is a signal that dawn is approaching. *Syn: mudi.*

murugaen *Variant: murukamen. IV.* to rot, to have dry rot. wood or vegetation.

puakaen wet rot. **oma murukewa** rotten wood

murukamen *IV.* to rot, to have dry rot. wood or vegetation. *Syn:* **murugaen**.
musepen *Variant: mutapen. V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to wipe ; erase. 2) to scoop up water. *Syn:* **utapen**.
mut mut tapen *Def VP.* to suck. *Syn:* **mitnagepen**.
mutapen *Variant: musepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to wipe ; erase. 2) to scoop up water. *Syn:* **utapen**.
mutmutakaet *adj.* 1) straight ; with no cuts in it ; with no branches on it. of wood or yam or

sweet potato. 2) smooth.

mutu roro tapen *Process VP.* to make kindling ; to shred. **imua mutu roro tan** to be torn up inside *Syn:* **muturamepen, mutumepen**.
mutua *N.* kindling. **mutumepen** to make kindling *Syn:* **arasewa**.
muturamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to make kindling ; to shred. **muturame tau aen** to be amputated *Syn:* **mutumepen, mutu roro tapen**.
muyoyo *N.* forehead decoration for men made of small sea shells.

N - n

n* da den anait Who will go with us?
na anupen *Process VP.* to taste. **na anun na anun enapen** to try eating different foods **na ge wa tapen** to talk while eating
na aven *Process VP.* to eat a hole in food. animal.
na gotonagepen *Process VP.* 1) to press down on as in scratching or rubbing with the result of flattening. **na gotonak mumeta** He will press them down and flatten them 2) to completely eat up. *Syn:* **naitamepen**.
na kakusepen *Process VP.* 1) to reduce weight by eating some leaves. it is bad to grow too fat as a person might die. 2) to fast before a fight so that one can run fast. preceded by <itat>.
na kauamepen *Process VP.* to swallow.
na manatamepen *Process VP.* to acquire a taste for a new food. *Syn:* **na venasepen**.
na venasepen *Process VP.* to acquire a taste for a new food. *Syn:* **na manatamepen**.
na yawapen *Process VP.* to sample food ; to taste.
nadi tapen *Def VP.* to repair. string bag or house.
naewa *N.* 1) descendants ; offspring. *Syn:* **ani sibabasiwa, ani gengenumewa, dugup negawa**. 2) sprouts for planting ; shoots; a shoot. **naewa utup amba da** offspring far removed at least two generations *Syn:* **barewa**.
nagan *N.* vine of any kind, rope, string. *Syn:* **damik, damak**.
naganawan aim bawan aepen to go for some reason which is unknown to speaker making comment ; reason for confusion-person himself was unsure and gave several places where he might be going.
nagase *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.
nagasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to raise the head up. **wat nagasepen** to lift up
nagi apanewa *N kinship.* his parents-in-law ; his wife's parents. **nagi apananawa** my parents-in-law
ean nagingawa my parents-in-law ; my husband's parents.

nagire *N.* people. (more general usage). *Syn:* **oanapan**.
nagiwa *N kinship.* her father-in-law ; her husband's father; daughter-in-law ; son's wife. **nagingawa** my father-in-law reciprocal term. *Ant:* **waginiwa**.
nagurepen *V-t (obj.suf).* to be sore from carrying a load ; to be under pressure. **naguramon** They were under pressure **man ame itani naguranegen** The weight of that animal made me sore *Syn:* **natanepen**.
nagut *N.* cultivated taro of various kinds.
gambanu German taro. Dagas consider this to be a completely different species from <nagut>.
nain *Variant: nein. N.* path ; road ; trail ; as a verb- I will eat. *Syn:* **neigin, negin**.
naisepen *Variant: naitapen. V-t (obj.suf).* to marry. **nainegen** He married me **naitaan** You married **naine nitaton** We married each other [*Gram:* optionally takes intensive suffix drops <t> before object suffix]
naitamepen *V-t (exhaustive suf).* to completely eat up. *Syn:* **na gotonagepen**.
nak wan *Stative VP.* to have few rocks; ground with many rocks. ground. *Ant:* **goarie**.
nakui *N.* work for which a meal is given in repayment.
namani *Variant: nemani. adv.* quickly. **namanigaet, namanivet** very quickly **namanigaet imana mayama tauap** He must come very quickly tomorrow and the next day *Syn:* **serarat, menawaet, menavet**.
namara *N.* bubbling. **namara waren** to bubble, to foam **kaum namara tan** The water is rough **poriman namara taiwan** The boiling action is stirring up (the water) of water a large rock in a river causes this. *Syn:* **poriman**.
nambae *N.* area in front of a house and close to the house.
nambaya *Variant: nambayap. loc.* in front of and further away.

nambae, namboya closer in than <nambaya.
namben aepen *Def VP.* to assist with carrying.
namben aisen Go help carry! involves a message which has come so people have responded and gone to assist with the carrying.
namben tapen *Def VP.* to wait for someone ; to expect. you will help carry cargo. *Syn:* **amat tapen, neigin yawapen.**
namboya *Variant: nambae. N.* area close in front of a house.
nambaya in front but further away. **namboya wandia** He is right in front of the house
namdat *N.* lean-to ; house built with roof slanting only one way.
namu *adv.* first ; before. **namu yonapen** to go first in line **namu yaninia** first born **namua** the first one *Syn:* **tasi.**
namu aren *IV.* to have a headache. **namun ariwan** My head aches, I have a headache [*Gram:* possession on <namu> shows subject/
namu bonewa *Poss P.* his forehead ; prow of ship. **namun bonewa** my forehead
namu borapen *Def VP.* 1) to block. **ge namuna boringi** You are blocking my (vision) path or person's vision. 2) to protect from wrath or evil. **Keriso namunu boren** Christ protects us *Syn:* **agat enapen.**
namu tasi ta kakayat wanien Be ready.
namu warawat nagirewa respected or exalted people. used of successful people. *Syn:* **yaua ao warapen.**
namui dot/vit panapen to climb/descend with difficulty. task may not be accomplished. *Variant: namui am panapen.*
namui tapen 1) to have difficulty in doing it. 2) to consider if something should be said or not. if it is improper it will not be said.
namui tapen *Def VP.* to be conceited ; not to show the proper respect.
apan apan tapen
namunap ya tauia I can't think of desired information. *Variant: ianap ya tauia, yamanap ya tauia.*
namup yonapen *Def VP.* to stand in front of ; to rule over ; to control.
anap enapen to rule over and care for.
namunup ya yonapen to not rule over us means person is sufficient to care for himself and will not be ruled over by another.
namupfront *Pers. Pos.* in front of. **namunap** in front of me
namurap *N.* a species of banana.
nana gagari tapen *Def VP.* to prepare food in the final stage when the food is almost ready.
nanam nanam wapen *Def VP.* 1) to be impatient ; to urge. 2) to nag. in some contexts.
nanamasepen *OF.* 1) to tease ; to pester ; to

annoy. 2) to urge ; to encourage ; to persuade. 3) to scare a person by jumping out. 4) to trouble. evil spirit person.

nanamu *adv.* quickly. *Syn:* **nemani.**

nanan wan *Stative VP.* to stand on end like goosebumps. **gume nanan wan** His hair stood on end hair caused by poor quality of hair or by cold. *Syn:* **gume darat wan.** [*Gram:* preceded by <gume/

nani *N body part.* 1) his hand, his forearm, his arm from the shoulder down. **nanina** my hand **nani gumewa** hair on arm **nani ao ware pat pat tapen** to signal with the hand, to wave hello or goodbye 2) branch of a tree. 3) forelegs of an animal. *Syn:* **visiwa.** *Ant:* **maunewa, pusiwa.**

nani bagup inside the hand ; responsible. **nao nani bagup** to be trusted with responsibility to get work done *Syn:* **nani goanap.**

nani envetapen *V-i.* to open fist. *Syn:* **nani wat vetapen.**

nani erarin *Poss P.* quick around finger nail. **nani erarin tapen** to rip the quick around a finger nail

nani gamagam tapen *Def VP.* to fold the arms.
nani gari kaimewa *Poss P.* the back of his hand. **nanin gari kaimewa** the back of my hand

nani geriwa *Poss P.* his little finger. **naniya geriwa ya tom/sep wata** You and your relative will not die *Syn:* **gugunawa.** [*Note:* your little finger won't break off]

nani goanap to be responsible for ; to have power over. **naninu goanap** in our hands *Variant: nani bagup.*

nani goanewa *Poss P.* his palm. **nanin goanewa** my palm

nani indigewa *Poss P.* his claws.

nani inewa *Poss P.* mother of the hand. his thumb. **nanin inewa** my thumb

nani ipup barepen to cradle in arms.

nani irurua *Poss P.* point of his elbow.

nani kirurua *Variant: nani irurua. Poss P.* point of his elbow.

nani koniwa *Poss P.* arm-joint , elbow, wrist. **nanin koniwa** any joint in my arm

nani kirurua/irurua elbow.

nani opap di gawarasepen to have something imminent ; to have a close call.

nani opap wandepen *Variant: nani ginesip wandepen.* 1) to have something under a fingernail. 2) to be about to happen. referring to death.

nani opewa/epiwa *Poss P.* his fingernail. **nanin opewa** my fingernail

nani pat pat tapen *Def VP.* to wave back and forth.

nani piru gamup enupen to point a finger in showing directions or in sending people to

various places ; to testify against a person in court.

nani pirua *Poss P.* index finger. **nani pirua enasen** to stove finger

nani poe poe tapen *Def VP.* to wave up and down. only done in play.

nani pat pat tapen to wave back and forth.

nani toganep den wat nat wandepen to put hands on chest.

nani warawat *N.* joists of house.

nani wariwa *Poss P.* his upper arm. **nanin wariwa** my upper arm

nani wat agumepen *Process VP.* to make a fist.

nani wat musen *Process VP.* **nanip ya warapen.** poor, empty-handed, without money. *Syn:* **naniwa uon.** [*Gram:* possession on <nani> shows subject]

nani wat vetapen/envetapen *Process VP.* to open fist. **nani wat agumepen** to make a fist

nani watausin tapen *Def VP.* to join hands ; to hold hands.

nani yamunaet *number P.* five. **nani yamu daiton** six **nani yamu dere** seven **nani yamu yampo** eight **nani yamu degede/bayabayapa** nine [*Note:* only other hand]

nanigum tapen/napen *Def VP.* to hold a feast making offering to dead held by clan ; an appeasement to stop spirits from causing sickness ; held only one time about week or two after death ; charcoal rubbed on elbows and knees; meat brought from hunt and hair is burned.

nanikoan tapen *Def VP.* to hold a funeral feast in order to eat up all garden produce which was planted by deceased or pigs raised by deceased; held 1 or more years after death; meat provided by hunt; garden produce left in garden until feast is ready; black from bottom of pot in which food is cooked is rubbed on face of clan members or close relatives of deceased.

nanip warane di wandepen menan to stop someone from leaving the area. **naninap ware di waingepen menan** He took my hand so I would stay

naniwa dawapen to raise hands. **naniwa endawapen** to raise hand **nop ae vepen menan naniwa dawan** They raised their hands to make people stop talking plural.

naniwa dena otua *Subs P.* rich. *Syn:* **maup apanewa, puraput apanewa.**

naniwa umap uon insufficient, lacking in any material possession or money. **nanina umap uon** I don't have any *Syn:* **nani uon.**

naniwa uon nanip ya warapen. poor, without any money. *Syn:* **naniwa umap uon, nani wat musen, ugu wat musen.**

naniwa uon taini otua poor person. *Syn:*

kayakayawan taini otua.

nao *N.* work ; garden. **nao nega, nawan** my garden **nawan uon** I do not have a garden

nao ken kiat kiu kao da sound of ax or knife hitting wood.

nao mega tainiwa *Subs P.* his servant. **nao mega tainawa** I am his servant *Syn:* **ago, gubi, biga apane.**

nao tapen/warapen *Def VP.* to work. **nao wariwanumune woup yamanup sen** They worked through the night old meaning to work a garden but meaning is becoming general for any work.

naonankao *N.* caterpillar stage of butterfly.

naunao cocoon.

napap *Pers.Pos.* 1) among. (plural objects only like a class or a village or people). [*Gram:* never used in singular] 2) between. **napanup** among us **napap napap seapen** to fill in spaces between two surfaces for example between two books or a river is between two mountains. *Syn:* **anap; potap.**

napen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to eat ; to drink.

napewa *N.* 1) crack in wood or stone. 2) narrow valley. **tunup at da napewa baraen** He put it in a narrow valley *Syn:* **tunup napewa.**

naravewa *N kinship.* his sister-in-law ; man's younger brother's wife. **narawanawa** my sister-in-law reciprocal term this is a <virip> relationship with taboos. *Ant:* **awanewa.**

narip *N.* a plant ; Pineapple Lily (Bilbergia thyrosidea).

naruta *N.* a type of drum.

nasepen *Variant: natapen. V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to hold down. **natanegen** They held me down 2) to weigh down. objects or people.

nasin *N.* a type of pot.

natanat *N.* a weight. **natanat natapen** to weigh something down with a weight **natanat seapen** to weigh down [*Note:* to place a weight]

natapen *Variant: nasepen. V-t (obj.suf).* **aiganup wandia.** to pressure by many new ideas or by work ; to weigh down by physical weight ; to influence.

natat *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

naturup *N.* twins. **naturup yanapen/seapen** to bear twins

nau *adv.* 1) with. in some cases. *Syn:* **boen, den, tana.** 2) to bear along. **nau aepen** to carry away **kaum tam naumo aen** The river carried them away

-nau *1st order verbal suffix.* implies action continues over a long period.

naua *N kinship.* her brother. **naunawa** my brother only used by a female.

nauat wandepen/tapen *Def VP.* 1) to wait for in order to catch. trouble. 2) to be ready to

catch ; to grab hold of ; to ambush.

amat tapen to wait for when no trouble is involved. **nauaraga wandepen** to wait for you **napen nauase/nauare taingi** You are ready to eat **wapen nauare taingi** You are ready to speak other speaker has not finished.

nauet *N.* piece of wood which springs lever in trap. *Syn:* **patukat**.

naunao *N.* cocoon which is used to make a cloth.

naunatanat *N.* magic to make person's work ineffective; make garden bear poorly; only done for bad effect; blow on end of stick and push into ground as person's name is said. done to make person too tired to work or to chase all animals away if he is hunting. *Syn:* **nunat**.

nuat magic done for its good effect.

naunewa *N.* his son-in-law ; his daughter's husband; father-in-law. **tapunewa** mother-in-law this term is also used by a mother-in-law reciprocal term. *Ant:* **nemnagewa**.

naup *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

nautan *N.* top plate wood ; cross pieces right under eaves which are on top of wall section.

nawane *N body part.* his temple ; side of mountain. **nawanenawa** my temple **nawane pae waren** head falls over in sleep or death

nawanenupe tauen/waren *IV.* 9AM-mid-morning ; 3PM mid-afternoon. [*Note:* sun is hitting side of face]

nawanevi tauapen to approach secretly. *Syn:* **sensenui tauapen**.

ne *Pro. I.* **nega** mine **negenat** I only **nenan** for me **nek** myself **ne aopan ya waivin nop nega tavewa di** I swear

negin *Variant:* **neigin**. *N.* path.

negine *N.* custom ; behavior. **negineginewa** (not preferred). *Syn:* **gueguewa**.

neigin (informants prefer this spelling). *Variant:* **negin**. *N.* path ; road ; trail. **neigin nigeget** winding path *Syn:* **nein, nain**.

neigin *N.* furrow. **neigin orot wan** The sides of the furrow collapsed

neigin diriga embot aepen to go and return on the same route rejecting all other possibilities.

neigin gagape oanenewa *Variant:* **neigin gagapewa**. *SubsP.* prostitute.

neigin gagap/gagape otua *Subs P.* illegitimate child.

neigin gagap/gagape tapen to be sexually immoral.

neigin to ewasiniwa guide to show where to cut a path.

neigin toborapen *Def VP.* to cause another to sin or to stumble. [*Note:* to close the path]

neigin wa ewasinia guide to show a path.

neigin yawapen *Def VP.* to wait for someone ; to expect. *Syn:* **namben tapen, amat tapen**.

neiginaet yawapen *Def VP.* to see an empty path.

nein *Variant:* **nain**. *N.* path ; road ; trail. *Syn:* **neigin**.

neket *N.* a plant ; Green-leaved Ti.

nem nem *adv.* hurriedly.

nem nem wapen *Def VP.* to speak rapidly ; to speak many words on the same subject. *Syn:* **ket ket wapen**.

nemani *Variant:* **namani**. *adv.* quickly. *Syn:* **serarat, menawaet, menavet**.

nembup tapen *Def VP.* to look about in fear ; to be wary ; to glance around because of hearing a noise but with no fear.

nemnagewa *N kinship.* his father-in-law ; his wife's father. **nemnaganawa** my father-in-law reciprocal term this relationship involves <virip> taboos. *Ant:* **naunewa**.

nemoro *N.* correction. **nemoro wanapen** to discipline **nemoro yawapen** to be disciplined **nemoro ta koeragamepen** *Syn:* **yam tatak wanapen, yam tatak yawapen, yame tatakaen**.

— *OF*.

nenapen *V-di.* to give to me.

nene nanan tapen *Def VP.* to be alert, not to be sleepy, to be on the lookout.

nene yamam tapen *Def VP.* to be on guard ; a look out ; to be alert ; watchful.

yama wandepen to be alert but quiet and restful.

nenen wan *Stative VP.* 1) first light dawning. *Syn:* **woup nenenen aen**. 2) to flutter. eyelids. *Syn:* **yame meret wan**.

nenenen tapen *Def VP.* 1) to shake one time violently to dry off. *Syn:* **pagagak tapen**. 2) to be attracted to a person of the opposite sex. teenager.

nenengan tapen/wapen *Def VP.* to report hurtful or good news ; to tattle tale ; to gossip. done behind a person's back so they don't hear it.

nuaroro/yanao wapen to gossip but person hears it.

nengamen *IV.* **yagit paunagen**. to be burned to ash but still be glowing red. paper or thatch or leaves.

nengaren *IV.* 1) to die. only said about another person and never used in the first person. 2) to clear up. fluids like muddy water. 3) to finish. hard feelings.

nengarepen *V-i.* to die. **gaset nengwan/nengaren** He is already dead or He just died person or fire or fighting. *Syn:* **oaiturepen**.

nenip *N.* bird. generic.

neon tapen *Def VP.* to braid handle for knife.

nerewa *N body part.* her genitals-female.

nesip *N.* stairs ; ladder ; notched log.

wako step cut into a log. <Nesip> has many <wako> cut in the log there is no word for cutting steps in mountain, only say <piup tupen> <kaisepen> does not collocate with ground.

newap *Pers.Pos.* 1) towards ; to. **newanap tauen** He came to me you thought of a person coming to you and then they came. *Syn:* **inap**. 2) to come upon an animal which was not seen at first. 3) to go and have someone who is eating meat share it with you. only applies to meat.

ni *Variant: noke, ninoke. N.* a hole. **ninokenoke** many holes

ni *N body part.* his intestines. **ninawa** my intestines **ni gingin murewa** small intestines **ni etavewa** large intestines **ni onuamewa** the large intestine of the pig; black

ni amotnagen *IV.* to injure. truck or car.

ni amotnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to ruin without destroying. truck people.

ni aroga *NP.* naked. *Syn:* **ni mataga**.

ni bae waren *Def VP.* 1) to faint. 2) to be bent. person type of deformity. 3) to lean over. house. *Syn:* **ni girot wan**.

ni banewa *Poss P.* diapers. *Syn:* **ni yogua**.

ni benoa *Poss P.* his buttocks ; the part sat on. *Syn:* **ni merewa**.

ni wamagua his buttocks ; higher up than the part sat on. **nin benoa** my buttocks

ni diri kanapen to scrape the bottom of a string bag in making it, to quieten a baby while washing it.

ni etavewa *Poss P.* his large intestines. **nin etavewa** my large intestines

ni gingin murewa *Poss P.* his small intestines.

ni girot wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be bent over. people. 2) to lean over. house. *Syn:* **ni bae waren**.

ni goane ao yon wanden *Idiom Cl.* to be excited ; to be stirred to action. *Syn:* **gume enun wa ta warapen**.

ni goane gagap tapen to continue to work in spite of being very hungry due to not having enough food.

ni goane gagap/gapan wanden to be hungry as in a fast. **nin goanan gagap taivin** I am continuing to work in spite of being hungry

ni goane yon wanden *Idiom Cl.* to be happy to see a person.

ni inon inon tapen *Def VP.* 1) to wiggle back and forth shaking the body. 2) to shake the body. young child means he doesn't want to go or to do what the other person wants.

ni kaimewa *Poss P.* area of the back where the legs join the body.

ni kaonton *N.* person with a small abdomen either from birth or as a result of sickness.

ni kaume yanen *IV.* to have a large abdomen; when said of a child it means he will outgrow it but an adult has it permanently.

ni kurasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to shake fluids. *Syn:* **nikut nikut tapen**.

ni mataga *NP.* naked. *Syn:* **ni aroga**.

ni merewa *Poss P.* his buttocks ; the part sat on. *Syn:* **ni benoa**.

ni wamagua his buttocks ; higher than the part sat on. **nin meranawa** my buttocks

ni monagen *IV.* 1) to shell coffee. pulper. 2) to injure. truck. *Syn:* **ni amotnagen**.

ni mot wan *Variant: ni pok wan. Stative VP.*

1) to be collapsed. 2) to be flat. **bisikuru taia ni mot wan** The bicycle tire is flat used of post partal abdomen cause: egression of air from anything.

ni mot wan *Stative VP.* to be dented. *Syn:* **ni vet wan**.

ni motnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to ruin and make unusable but without destroying. **ni amotnagepen ni tomotnagen** truck people animal people. 2) to mash cooked or soft food. *Syn:* **vetnagepen**.

ni onuamewa *Poss P.* large intestine of pig; black. lies below <ni etavewa>.

ni orot wan *Stative VP.* to have diarrhea. *Syn:* **bagua orot wan, nikeke tupen**.

ni paina wandepen *Def VP.* 1) to squat. 2) to visit only briefly. this is bad manners unless person is pressed to get someplace else.

ni pok wan *Stative VP.* to be collapsed ; to be flat due to egression of air. *Syn:* **ni mot wan**.

ni puniwa tan *Variant: ni puni tan. Def VP.* to be blackened by smoke.

ni put wan *Stative VP.* to pass flatus.

ni situ situ yawapen/anupen *Def VP.* to learn how to do something such as building a house or learning Daga.

ni situa *Poss P.* knot in wood.

ni to motnagepen *Process VP.* to bend or push out of shape.

ni tok wan *Stative VP.* to fall out. bottom of any container.

ni tomotnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to ruin but not destroy. objects or an animal people.

ni topewa *N Poss P.* space between buttocks.

ni tue tapen *Def VP.* to dread the unknown ; to be cautious with fear ; to shrink back in fear. **niga tue taingi** You are dreading it [Gram: possession on <ni> and subject person of <tapen> agree]

ni vet wan *Stative VP.* to be dented. *Syn:* **ni mot wan**.

ni vetnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to soften anything by pounding or crushing or rolling. also used of what coffee pulper does.

ni wamagua *Poss P.* his buttocks ; higher up

than the part sat on.

ni merewa, ni benoa buttocks ; the part sat on.

nin wamagunawa my buttocks

ni wapeman diapen *Past Tense VP.* to mock.
Syn: **nipep wapen.**

ni wapemepen to mock in the sense of <It serves you right>.

ni yogua *Poss P.* diapers. *Syn:* **ni banewa.** [*Note:* buttocks container]

niani *N.* a species of yam.

niantaun *N.* a species of tree with bark which is used for string.

nibou enun *IV.* to be humped. track or ground.

nienioa *N.* 1) edge of village. 2) junction of paths or streams or walls or of the legs to the body. 3) fork in tree. *Syn:* **nisewa.** 4) corner. **nao**

nienio dere tapen to work together **nienio wat**

nat tapen to repair a dislocated joint **nop**

nienio dere wapen to discuss

nige wage *adv.* always ; continually. **nige wage wandeta** He will always remain *Syn:* **pot pot, oam oam.**

nigeget *adv.* winding ; crooked. only of a path or a trail. *Syn:* **engeram wangeram.**

nigere den *NonPers AccP.* crooked. *Syn:* **gegera.**

niget naget *adv.* always. (rare usage). *Syn:* **pot pot, nige wage, oam oam.**

nigup *N.* mole on the body.

nikaime *N.* hill with a flat top.

nibou small mound of earth. **awan nikaime** hill with a flat top

nikao makao tapen *Def VP.* to roll around on the ground. children in play or in a temper tantrum.

nikapu enupen *Def VP.* to kneel in full crouch with the face on the ground.

nikaro makaro tapen *Def VP.* to somersault. children only.

nikeke *N.* diarrhea. **nikeke tupen** to have diarrhea
Syn: **bagua orot wan, ni orot wan.**

nikoni *N.* 1) bump on wood, elbow joint, knee joint. **omani nikoni** his knee **nani nikoni** his elbow 2) butt of knife.

nikut nikut tapen *Def VP.* to shake back and forth in order to mix. fluid only. *Syn:* **ni kurasepen.**

nimakap *Pers.Pos.* between. *Syn:* **imakap, yaumakap, niragap.**

nimban *N.* kindling. *Syn:* **mutua.**

nimun nimun iwan *IV.* to sniff in order to search out. pig or dog or cat prolonged sniffing. *Syn:* **ginenem tan.**

nimunepen *OF.* to sniff ; to smell. **eao numun nimanegen eao nimun yawanegen** The dog smelled me dogs or people.

nin tawak *N.* stormy flooded conditions. <nin> is a shortened form of <ningue>.

ninduru *N.* needle.

ningoyamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to stir up water.

ningue *N.* flood ; muddy water.

ningue nasen *IV.* to be caught in a flood or in a river and to be unable to move against it.

ningue natanegen The flood caught me

ninin wan *Stative VP.* 1) to disintegrate. building or fence. 2) to fall off. **ninin wa vitapen** It disintegrated and fell flower. *Syn:* **orot wan, okok wan.**

nininonon *N.* a species of bird.

ninkoan *N.* honey. wax is used on drum head to change tone-both honey and wax referred to with same term. *Syn:* **kemari, onaro.**

ninokap *loc.relator.* through a hole.

nokap in a hole.

ninoke *Syn:* **ni, noke.** *N.* hole.

nip *Variant:* **niwa, ni make.** *N.* stool ; feces.

nip endao ao yonapen to sit up from a lying position.

nip endao wandepen to sit.

nip endao wandepen *Variant:* **nip wandepen.** *Def VP.* to sit.

nipep wapen *Def VP.* to ridicule ; to make fun of because of some mistake or advice ignored ; to mock. *Syn:* **wa koeragamepen, wa koyamepen.**

niragap *Pers.Pos.* between. *Syn:* **nimakap, imakap, yaumakap.**

nirin *N.* strong wood good for house posts fallen tree which has rotted all the wood that is soft away.

nirom den *NonPers AccP.* wormy ; hole in food eaten by insects. occurs in yams and taro.

komasi wormy sugar cane.

niru tanam *N.* place of dead ; after life. *Syn:* **tanam.**

nisewa *N.* 1) fork in tree. *Syn:* **nienioa.** 2) where thumb or any finger joins the hand. 3) seven heads of dragon coming from one body.

nitap *N.* fork in a tree where a branch joins. *Syn:* **nisewa, onewa.**

nitunua *N.* tail feathers of a bird ; partly burned wood. **nenip nitunua** tail feathers **oma nitunua** partly burned wood **dun nitunua** remainder of burned torch [*Gram:* must occur with identifying noun]

nitup wan *Stative VP.* to peel off. outer later of betel nut in growing this shows that it is almost mature as it peels only once.

nium tapen *Def VP.* to root. pig.

niune *N.* corner on the outside of a house.

igum, digum corner inside house. **pa niunewa** corner of the house

nive dendeni *NP.* middle-aged ; still young enough to work or to remarry.

nive makewa *Poss P.* his muscles. **niwan makewa** my muscles

nivi garivi tapen *Def VP.* to riot. **nao nivi**

garivi tapen to finish all the work [*Gram*: optionally preceded by <anan/

nivi ivi *Variant*: **niwa iwa**. *N. order* (of words).

nivi ivi umap Either order is acceptable

niwa *N body part*. his abdomen ; his intestines.

ninawa my abdomen

no amnasen *IV*. to clench teeth. *Syn*: **no gitnagen**, **no goade wan**, **no git wan**.

no arasen *IV*. to be full. any container. *Syn*: **no dotouen**, **no beberi tan**.

no bamewa *Poss P*. his lips. **non bamewa** my lips *Syn*: **no wapiwa**.

no beberi tan *IV*. to be full. any container. *Syn*: **no dotouen**, **no arasen**.

no borasen *Stative VP*. to be dumb.

no botakamepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. not to tell. **nona botakamivin** I am keeping my mouth shut *Syn*: **no botamepen**.

no botamepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. not to tell. *Syn*: **no botakamepen**.

no burua *Poss P*. his cheek.

nawane side of the face including the temple.

no doge tauen *IV*. to drool. **non doge tauen** I drooled

no done *Poss P*. his teeth. **non done** my teeth [*Note*: horns of his mouth]

no doromepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to crush dirt and pile it up around young plants.

no dotouen *IV*. to be full. any container. *Syn*: **no arasen**, **no beberi tan**.

no ginin ginin tapen *Def VP*. to grit teeth in anger. children only.

no ginin wan *Idiom Cl*. to be amazed ; to be speechless due to amazement. singular. *Pl*: **no ginin ganan wan**.

no kap wan to be amazed at seeing something new.

tarak wan to be amazed or awed without fear but with happiness or amazement, to be surprised as at the capture of a thief.

no git wan *Stative VP*. to be clenched. teeth. *Syn*: **no gitnagen**, **no amnasen**, **no goade wan**.

no gitnagen *IV*. to clench the teeth as a sign of death. *Syn*: **no git wan**, **no amnasen**, **no goade wan**.

no goade wan *Idiom Cl*. **nop da ya wan**. to say nothing ; to clench the teeth (in some contexts) ; to be silent due to fear or shame. **no goade wa wanden** He said nothing *Syn*: **no uon wanden**.

no gume den *NP*. beard ; whiskers. <gum> alone is not acceptable.

no gwek wan *Stative VP*. to be swollen. mouth. *Syn*: **no tutut wan**.

no kaimakaet otua *Subs P*. **ugu gangan mini pot pot**. harsh-spoken person ; short-tempered person. *Syn*: **bini katasi dena otua**.

no kaimewa *Poss P*. front teeth ; incisors and

bicuspids.

asi kaimewa back teeth ; molars.

no kap wan *Stative VP*. to be amazed at seeing something new. **no i kap wan** (singular) (plural).

tarak wapen to be greatly amazed or awed.

no koaroewa *Poss P*. his chin. **non koaroewa** my chin

no mamune *Poss P*. serus fluid. **no mamune den** dried serus fluid

no mok wan *Stative VP*. teeth have fallen out.

no murukaen *IV*. to be dull. digging stick. *Syn*: **no purukaen**.

no, noa *N body part*. his mouth ; mouth of a river ; word. **nona** my mouth **nop** word [*Note*: at his mouth]

no oroa *Poss P*. red skin under rooster's beak.

no perom perom tapen *Def VP*. to purse the lower lip in refusal to do something-connotes bad action.

no peromepen *V-i*. to purse the lower lip in derision or in refusal. [*Gram*: person on <no> and <peromepen> agree]

no pobop wan *Stative VP*. to be chipped. knife blade.

no seset wan *Stative VP*. to split apart lengthwise. ripe banana or wound. *Syn*: **tuk wan**.

no siavia *N*. sour ; taste of unripe fruit.

no sisiwa bitter.

no tokayasepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. **noa ya warapen**. to reject a spoken word ; to disobey. *Syn*: **no topakisepen**.

no tonugusepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to interrupt. [*Note*: to cut the mouth]

no topakisepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to reject a spoken word ; to disobey. *Syn*: **no tokayasepen**.

no turut wan *Stative VP*. to have a long nose.

no tut wan *Idiom Cl*. to pout ; to have pursed lips but not be angry.

no uon wanden *Idiom Cl*. to be silent ; to say nothing.

no goade wan to be silent due to fear or shame.

no use gan tauen to be fulfilled ; to keep a promise. some informants do not agree with these definitions but say it merely means <It has been spoken by him>. [*Note*: through his word it arrived]

no usewa gan di tapen to fulfil a pledge ; to keep a promise.

no utap tapen to obey. **no utap taini/warini apanewa** obedient person **nok utagap tain** I will obey you *Syn*: **ayamat tapen**.

no utap utap wapen *Def VP*. to repeat ; to interpret.

no wapen *Def VP*. to talk about oneself. **nona**

waivin I am talking about myself [Gram: person on <no> and <wapen> agree]

no wapiwa *Poss P.* his lips. *Syn:* **no bamewa**.

no yan panen *Idiom Cl.* to be stunted because another child has been born and has taken milk ; to be speechless because of fear.

noa barimepen *Def VP.* to make plans ; to discuss. **evi tata tasi wawa/tupen** things in future. *Syn:* **tasi wapen**.

noa gan wapen *Def VP.* to speak outwardly without showing true inner feelings. *Syn:* **etua gan wapen**.

noa ire anupen *Def VP.* to recognize someone's voice.

noa iwa paitane wanapen to represent a person's thoughts correctly and not forget anything, to reach no conclusion in a discussion.

noa karaua barimepen/barim men wapen to plot, planning for some evil.

noa panan wapen *Past Tense VP.* to plan either for good or for evil. **togurapen noa panan waiwanumun** They were planning to kill him

noa tauen *IV.* to be short of breath due to exertion.

gak guk tapen to be short of breath due to illness.

noa to ase ma uarepen to insult with words but the other person doesn't hear and replies insultingly ; to ignore someone's insults while insulting them which is also ignored. can be a mixture of insulting and peaceful words.

noa upun boren *IV.* to have a bitter taste in the mouth due to eating unripe fruit. [Gram: possession on <noa> shows subject]

noa warapen *Def VP.* to obey. **nona wariwan** He is obeying me *Syn:* **epiwa/wapiwa tantane tapen**. [Note: to take his word]

noaet wapen *Def VP.* to have instructions disregarded ; to be all talk and not fulfil ; to talk back ; not to obey. [Note: to speak only with mouth]

noan *N.* fork of a tree where a branch joins ; forked stick. *Syn:* **nieno, nisewa**.

noburabut *N.* a species of animal in the rodent family.

noek wapen *Def VP.* to nag. **noek tapen** to disobey nagging

noeret *N.* a species of taro.

nogagae tapen/inapen *Def VP.* to yawn.

nogorup *N.* a species of banana.

noit warapen/wapen *Def VP.* 1) to do a cat cradle string trick. 2) to imitate playfully. *Syn:* **waitatugutuk**.

nokap *loc. relator.* in a hole. **oma nokap** in a hole in the tree

noke *Variant:* **ni, ninoke**. *N.* hole.

nokome *Variant:* **okome**. *N.* flat type of lid.

ututu, moit plug type lid.

nomagaet *Variant:* **nomanagaet** (preferred). *adv.* identical ; the same.

nomanagaet *Variant:* **nomagaet**. *adv.* identical ; the same. **nomanagaet tapen** to do the same (preferred). *Syn:* **gine daiton**.

nomu tumu/tumut warapen *Def VP.* to poison by spiritual means using garbage left by the victim. it is cooked causing the victim to vomit and develop fever and die; no medicine helps.

nomumu *adv.* dumb as in deaf and dumb ; closed mouthed ; hesitant to speak. collocates with <tapen>.

nonan nanan tapen *Def VP.* to breathe in a laboured manner. collocates differently. *Syn:* **gaguk tapen**. *Variant:* **nonu nanu tapen**.

nonanewa *N.* his ear. (rare form). *Syn:* **darinewa**.

nonankae *N.* mouse.

none enupen *Def VP.* to catch breath ; to pause ; to rest a bit. [Gram: person on <none> and the verb agree]

none napen *Def VP.* to drown.

none tauen *Idiom Cl.* to breathe in a laboured manner due to physical exertion ; to pant. *Syn:* **none tot wan, gaguk tapen**.

none tot wan *Stative VP.* to pant. *Syn:* **none tauen, gaguk tapen**. [Gram: possession on <none> shows subject]

none totat wan *Stative VP.* to sob after heavy crying ; to be breathless due to exertion. **nona totat waiwan** I am breathless *Syn:* **none tauen**.

none watotnagepen *Idiom Cl.* **vege baita ya anun bagu sisi men*n.** to be uncomfortable so that if the matter is mentioned again crying starts again. **nonan watotnagene** They brought up the matter and I was upset

nononga *adj.* long ; tall.

tororot long and narrow. **nonongantu** longer

nononga iragen longest **nononononga** very long or many long ones

nonongaen *IV.* not to know the trail and to go a long way. only collocates with <gine namu>. *Syn:* **gine namu bambamaen, anu bambamat tapen**.

nonu nanu tapen *Def VP.* to breathe in a laboured manner. all have different collocations. *Syn:* **nonan nanan tapen, gaguk tapen**.

nonup *N.* peace. **nonup apanewa** peacemaker

nonup panapen, goane tobot tapen, nonup tapen to make peace involving exchange of goods to end the fighting **ewake nonup nu ya naton amba nonup ewake panan** In the beginning we did not have peace then we started to make peace *Syn:* **baigan**.

nop *N.* word ; inside mouth or at mouth. **taba**

nogap wandia The food is in your mouth
[Note: mouth with locative clitic]

nop ae to amupen to misrepresent a person's thoughts.

nop aigap aigap wapen to speak much on the same subject.

nop panaga barao tan wapen to speak on various points some of which agree and some don't ; to interrupt another's speech.

nop aigap umane wapen Def VP. to deny falsely ; to lie. Syn: **wa boborepen**.

nop anu amopen Process VP. to disseminate news ; to spread news. Syn: **iup/oait mega tau aen, seset wa aen, seset wan, nop veture tau aen, wa sesenamepen**.

nop anu tapen Process VP. **nop warapen**. to obey.

nop anun tomani apanewa/deret wan/bobop wan Subs P. to be learned in the culture, to be an elder. Syn: **dimae nagirewa**.

nop ap dawa/daiton NP. another word. moving on to something else after one idea has been discussed.

nop apane Subs P. wise, having understanding of matters. Syn: **anut apane, paututum apane**.

nop arara pam pam wapen Def VP. to be delirious ; to have confused speech due to delirium.

nop barikam panapen Process VP. **wanene tapen**. to charge and deny charges. Syn: **wa panapen**.

nop baware ve/senao anega wapen to speak loudly. <ve> is often not understood in other dialects. Syn: **umu wapen**. [Gram: <ve> and <senao> are optional]

ao wapen to shout ; to call out.

nop bene tare den wapen to speak on the same subject ; to repeat what was said because it was not understood.

nop dansewa den NP. pleasing or satisfying words or ideas. some informants will not allow <nop> and <dansewa> to collocate but say <dansewa> refers only to food. Syn: **nop mone den, nop kakae**.

nop den venasen/tautanen the word is correct.

nop dere wan gine namu ugup ugup entanepen he said one thing and then changed and did another ; hypocrite. not very good for hypocrite.

nop ega tavewa amba/ansena evidence ; <Where is proof of your words?>.

nop gare gare warapen/wapen Def VP. 1) to discuss with no hard feelings. Syn: **notatae wapen**. 2) to quarrel.

nop gari/etup wapen Def VP. to speak in parables ; to speak in circumlocutions. Syn: **maibe wapen**.

nop gine dere wapen Def VP. to have various opinions.

nop isewa usewa anu amba consider ; undecided. Syn: **gego den, imua biro baro tan**. Variant: **nop niwa iwa anu amba**.

nop iwa/ibariwa 1) section heading in the sense of being the thought behind the section. [Note: the cause of a word/ 2) the initial syllable of a word.

nop kaimakaet diapen/wapen to command.

nop kaimakaet gare gare wapen to argue.

nop kaimakaet gare gare waiwanum They are arguing Syn: **notatae wapen**.

nop kakae NP. interesting word. (not preferred by some). Syn: **nop dansewa**.

nop mainewa bigarepen to call off people fighting or dogs barking at someone.

nop mega ae visen IV. to be rejected due to no authority. [Note: his talk descended]

nop mega aipake guragut gari goanap wapen to speak eloquently on various matters. Variant: **nop mega aipake guragut entan wantan tan wapen**.

nop mega merave/amunu den NP. authoritative word.

nop mega namua muneni noa anupen to listen to what he said before. can be used to refer to former covenant.

nop mone den NP. pleasing or satisfying words or ideas. Syn: **nop dansewa den, nop kakae**.

nop nega mondi uon anun di waivin Truly ; truly I say. [Note: my words are not purposeless, I have thought it out and am speaking]

nop nieno dere wapen Def VP. to have differing opinions.

nop nikoniwa Subs P. incorrect speech which is heavy and difficult to understand.

nop niwa iwa anu amba to consider ; to be undecided. Syn: **gego den, imua biro baro tan**. Variant: **nop isewa usewa anu amba**.

nop nononga wapen to speak for a long time. it is too long and is wasting time. Variant: **nop ni nononga wapen**.

nop nugusepen V-t (no obj.suf). to contradict ; to interrupt ; cut off the other person's words; to plan. Ant: **noa barimepen**.

nop onen sin nenapen to tell a person what to say or report ; to accuse someone of sorcery.

nop panaga barao tan wapen to speak on various points some of which agree and some which don't ; to interrupt another's speech.

nop aigap aigap wapen to speak much on the same subject. **gamben gamben wapen** to keep repeating the same words

nop panaga barao tapen nop dirigagap waiwanum. to talk at the same time ; to make tumult in the sense of a lot of noise.

nop sia dorapen to stutter. **nop sia dorivin** I am stuttering [Note: words climb again]
nop situ da NP. a brief word. Syn: **nop semu da**, **nop otu da**.
nop tamanaen Variant: **nop venasen**. IV. accurate and correct speech. it has been corrected.
nop tavewa uon wapen nop pokaet wapen> They are speaking empty words. to speak an untruth or a half truth, to speak incorrectly. Syn: **ebo wapen**.
nop toborapen V-t (obj.suf). 1) to cancel ; to close off a certain route. 2) to prohibit movement. **Iesu boe toboranen** Jesus died to cancel payment and to close off the path of sin
B nop toboriwan B closes the path (to jail) A steals money and is going to be taken to jail so B comes in and repays money so A does not go to jail. Syn: **watanapen**.
nop tu umapen Process VP. to hide the truth. someone steals something and others know it but keep fact hidden.
nop uarapen Def VP. **nop wapen**. to speak ; in a sense it is used to call attention to fact person is speaking.
nop venasen IV. **nop tamanaen**. accurate and correct speech. it has been corrected.
nop venasen IV. to be correct. words.
nop veturen IV. to spread talk. words only. Syn: **nop seset wan**.
nop wa pakisepen Process VP. to reject what you are told.
nop waparisepen V-t (no obj.suf). to break a promise ; not to fulfil a vow. **nop waparit angen** I didn't fulfil the promise but went elsewhere
nop wapen Def VP. to guess ; to speak off the top of one's head. **nonap waivin** I am guessing Syn: **darinanap**, **ianap**, **nonap**.
nop watananiwanum go muk den sia taiwanum they are stopping us but are doing it themselves-hypocrite.
nop wayao barao tapen Variant: **nop da wayao da wayao tapen**. Process VP. to discuss various opinions.
nopaet N. a voice. [Note: only words]
nopaet nopaet wapen Def VP. to be constantly talking ; to speak and receive no answer.
noroge (not preferred). N. **noa kaumewa**. saliva. Syn: **no doge**.
norue tutat wan Stative VP. to be angry and sulk ; to turn the face away and refuse to do as asked. **norue tut wan** (plural) (singular).
noruewa N body part. his lips. **noruanawa** my lips
noset wapen Def VP. to betray to a sorcerer ; to request a sorcerer to work on a person. Syn: **omin wapen**.

nosit wapen Def VP. to be always laughing. Syn: **top wapen**.
not N. a insect ; a wood bore.
notatae wapen Def VP. 1) to argue ; to bicker. **engirit wangirit tapen notatae otua** argumentative person 2) to murmur ; to complain ; to grumble. 3) to scorn. Syn: **wa baitamepen**, **yaua ae baraeppen**.
nowait tapen Def VP. to greet by rubbing under chin.
noyam wapen Def VP. to curse ; to swear ; to use obscene language ; to speak harshly in anger ; to lose one's temper ; to argue hotly. Syn: **arak wapen**, **maken wapen**.
nu Pro. we.
nuaroro wapen Def VP. to gossip-is heard by person about whom it was spoken ; may be true or false-false gossip implies it was done to hurt person; true gossip owner is mad because he wanted to tell it. Syn: **yanao wapen**.
nenengan wapen to gossip without being heard by the person being spoken of.
nuat N. magic done for good effect ; white magic.
nunat magic done for bad effect ; black magic.
nugusepen V-t (no obj.suf). to divide up ; to cut ; to choose.
yan tapen to distribute feast.
yan sepen to portion out feast. **to nugusepen** to cut in two pieces **enugusepen** to make a room **wa nugusepen** to choose
nuk aipake tat anuton di taivin we are working to make it turn out as good as desired.
nuk wapinu watanapen to practice self-control. [Gram: persons must agree throughout]
nukap inapen Def VP. to sleep without a fire either in a house or outside and either because of fear or for secrecy.
ara inapen to sleep in the bush with a fire but no house.
nukunuk N. a species of tree with soft wood. dried seeds are sticky and are stuck together to make a hat.
nunapen V-di. to give to us. **goat nuna nuna oamewa** our pay day
nunat N. magic done for evil results ; black magic. Syn: **nao natanat**.
nuat magic done for good results, white magic.
nutanut N. an earthquake which shakes houses but does not make them fall down. Syn: **puinunu**.
nutua, nutup (not used frequently). N. 1) right. usually means of hand or foot. 2) strong. implied meaning.
nutup bigaren IV. 1) **aro uon**. to be weak. 2) to cool off. any heated object. Syn: **amunu bigaren**.
nutup boen Variant: **nutup uon**. IV. 1) weak.

used with tobacco it means poor tobacco,

<daninke>. *Syn:* **aro uon**. 2) peaceable.

O - o

o₁ *vocative*. vocative used for surprise.
o₂ *conj.* 1) but. antithetical conjunction. 2) or. alternative conjunction. *Syn:* **go**.
oae inen *Variant:* **wae inen**. *IV.* to be dried out.
oma oaewa firewood vegetables or wood or a branch or a banana. [*Note:* dried wood]
oaen *N.* woman. **oaen nega** my woman **oaenana** my wife **oaene den** a husband **oaen koapura** widow used in taboo situations in which <oaen> is part of the name or close to a name which can't be uttered polite form of address. *Syn:* **etap**. [*Note:* my woman]
oaen ge apan uniunion ise ta ase ta tapen to be immoral or promiscuous.
oaen mini uon not respected because of evil speech and behaviour. used only of females.
apan mini uon used of males.
oaen neigin gagapewa *Variant:* **neigin gagape oae**n_{ewa}. *Subs P.* prostitute. [*Note:* on the path woman]
egan taini oaene
oaen oaen *adj.* proud ; conceited ; silly. *Syn:* **aton aton tapen**.
apan apan oaen oaen tapen to behave in a silly manner **oaen oaen wapen** to boast for males.
oaenapan *N.* people. **oaenapan iragi** all the people used in Substantive Phrase. *Syn:* **nagire; ianapan; piup iragi**.
oaenapan mega gaua waini otua person who guards property and members of clan ; zealot.
oaenapan mega iragena di *NP.* relative.
oaenapan oaisewa wapen to gossip.
oaenapan ugupe nop muga foreigner's speech ; tongues.
oaenapan yawamon ise wayao ase wayao taini otua moocher, one who begs off people.
oaenapan yawamon waini otua boss. [*Note:* one who sees and shouts at people]
oaene meme dere tan inapen to have intercourse.
oaenewa antagimagiwan she is a bride ; married same day.
oaenewa kaum ya waseasep don't take sexual advantage of another's wife.
oaenoro *N.* unmarried female who is physically mature. *Syn:* **oro, oaen orup, iui goambui**.
tamaru/kerepu unmarried male of similar age.
oaenoro di virgin **oaenoro tamaru karaua unapen** to commit fornication **oaenoro kakae wapiwa urugawa** virgin **oaenoro tamaru**

neigin gagap yayao musiwanum The young people are committing fornication
oaepen *Variant:* **oagaepen**. *V-i.* to disappear ; not to know. **oak nigatain** I will disappear **oak mutan** They disappeared **oaen** He disappeared (*Note:* syllables are <oa.en>). [*Gram:* takes intensive suffix]
oagaepen *Variant:* **oaepen**. *V-i.* to disappear. **oagaen** He disappeared **oak nitait** We will disappear [*Gram:* intensive suffix is obligatory]
oagut *N.* a species of yam.
oaik *N.* a species of very small fish like a sardine.
oainan gogo tan *Variant:* **wainan gogo tan**. *Def VP.* 1) to mate. animals. 2) to commit fornication. some accept as applicable to humans and animals but others say it applies only to animals.
oainan tapen *Variant:* **wainan tapen**. *Def VP.* to court with petting but usually with no intercourse involved.
oaisepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pick off. **oaisepen wa oaisepen** to send away with verbal command only **up oaimopen** to chase away or send away by accompanying them for a while **warup oaisepen to oaisepen** to chase away with a stick object is at some height used in process VP (plural) (singular) to chase away or send away by accompanying them for a while. *Syn:* **kuasepen; watu enapen**.
oait mega tau aen *IV.* to disseminate news ; to spread news. *Syn:* **iup mega tau aen, seset wa aen, seset wan, nop veture tau aen, wa sesenamepen, nop anu amopen**.
oait mega waini apanewa *Variant:* **Iesu oait mega waini apanewa**. *Subs P.* evangelist.
oait nau aepen *Process VP.* to elope.
oait nega ya waingapena/wa don't tell what I did-this might imply that is some evil thing that was done.
oait purut wan *Variant:* **nop purut wan**. *Stative VP.* to have plans disclosed. usually evil plans.
oait/oaisewa *Variant:* **wait, nop oait, nop wait**. *N.* news ; report.
sep news which demands a response and usually requires someone to come. **nop oait gegawa wapen, nop oaisewa wainewa** to tell your news reporting either good or bad actions
oaiturepen *Variant:* **waiturepen, oaiture tapen, waiture tapen**. *V-i.* 1) to flutter as eyelids do when a person is falling asleep. 2) to die.
oaituren *Syn:* **nengarepen**.
 — *IV.* **bomage/bomagen oaitut mutain** I will

break off many branches branch.

oam *Variant: wam.* *N.* 1) sun. *Syn: marek.* 2) time ; day ; hour ; watch. **oam dim wariwan** What time is it? **oamewa** his day **oamu** in the sun **oam animpo mini** a few days **oam aruga mini** many days **oam bareni oamewa** appointed day **oam da da/otu dere amba** a few days later **oam ame wataget** at that time before **oam dotouiwan** The sun is rising in the sky, morning **oam ame daiton di, oam ame gine daiton** the same day **oam ame gapan amba evi sia** from then on [*Gram: also used in Substantive Phrase*]

oam bibigariniwa *Subs P.* 4 PM when the sun is cooling off. *Syn: oam dansewa.*

oam da en daiton one day next year. **en daiton goanap oam daiton megenat unugen** During the year he went in once

oam dansewa *NP.* 4 PM. *Syn: oam bibigariniwa.* [*Note: sweet sun, not too hot*]

oam dotouen oam gearen topanenia everywhere. [*Note: rising and setting sun encircled*]

oam dotouini arewa *Subs P.* east; west. *Ant: oam gareni arewa.* [*Note: sun rising area*]

oam dotouiwan *IV.* the sun is rising ; around 6:30 AM.

oam endi gan ..verb.. evi sia henceforth.

oam eviwa nawewa namu anun wapen to plan.

oam eviwa noa *Subs P.* plans. [*Note: later day word*]

oam gareni arewa *Subs P.* west; east. *Ant: oam dotouini arewa.* [*Note: sun fall area*]

oam ianupe warden ae topayagamiwan around 1 PM. *Syn: oam ianupe warden ae di visiwan.*

oam ianupewa *Subs P.* noon. [*Note: sun over our heads*]

oam irit wan *Stative VP.* 8-9 o'clock AM. *Syn: oam yop tunu wariniwa/wariwan.*

oam kinin wan *Stative VP.* 7-8 AM ; sun up but not hot but is getting hot). *Syn: oam anane wan.*

oam koni da *NP.* variety of different amounts of time or days. [*Note: a bit of time*]

oam nawanenupe *Subs P.* 9 AM or 3 PM. at 9 AM this is the start of the heat of the day- <oam anane waini ginewa>. *Syn: oam tobayaniniwa.* [*Note: sun at our cheek*]

oam oam *adv.* always ; continually. *Syn: pot pot, nige wage.*

oam oam da *Variant: oam da da.* *NP.* from time to time ; occasionally.

oam tobayanen *Variant: oam tobayan iwan.* *IV.* 1 PM when the sun has reached its zenith and is starting to descend, the time when the moon has reached its zenith.

oam yop tunu wariniwa/wariwan *Subs P.* 8-9 AM. *Syn: oam irit wan.*

oamak *N.* a bird ; Bennett's Cassowary (Casuarus bennetti). *Syn: genagen, yamaman.*

oamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to dry out over a fire. 2) to smoke. meat or corn or salt.

oanawa *N.* my friend. *Syn: evenanawa.* [*Gram: does not occur in other persons*]

oare *Variant: ware.* *response.* don't know. **ne oare** I don't know **oarea** those who don't know, ignorant **oarea vek wareta** The ignorant will get sick [*Gram: person indicated by free pronoun preceding*]

oat *N.* fire-making stick. a piece of wood split open and held open by a stone.

iki strip of bamboo used with <oat> to make fire.

oatagan *N.* a species of tree with soft wood. *Syn: tumutu.*

oatan *N.* cane.

yawarao pit pit.

oaviru *N.* a species of edible mushroom.

oayan *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

oayop tapen *Variant: wayop tapen.* *Def VP.* to destroy in great emotion of sadness or of anger ; to scatter things about. *Syn: ni monagepen.*

obou *N.* shield. **buinambae** type of shield generic. *Syn: vesi.*

obu *N.* widow. *Syn: koapura.*

odai *N.* sago.

odi *N.* a type of trap ; a net with larger holes than <ia> which is used to catch small animals.

oea *loc.* overhead. **oeapa** overhead and out of sight

oerat *N.* a type of headband worn on top of the forehead made of <puiwa/oropu> shells.

ogi *N.* banana. generic.

ogo *From: Mailu. N.* leader. *Syn: D:ayop.* *Variant: D:Daga.*

ogogami apane destitute ; poor. *Syn: D:kayawan.* *Variant: D:Daga.* *From: Motu.*

ok/ogewa *N.* pattern ; design ; marking. **ok enupen/seapen** to write

oko *From: another dialect. N.* dog.

okok wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be spilled. solid items but not fluid. 2) to disintegrate. house or fence. *Syn: ninin wan; orot wan.*

okom/okome *N.* flat type of lid. *Syn: nokomu.*

ututu, moit plug. **okom tapen/panapen** to cover with a lid

okonagepen₁ *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to break out of through some barrier. *Variant: static: okok wan.* 2) to let water out by making a hole in a dam.

okonagepen₂ *OF.* 1) to lead. 2) to drag. (plural) wood or a child or a pig (singular). *Variant: wat okonagepen; en okonagepen.*

okou wan *Def VP.* to snort when angered or

startled. pigs only.

boku wan to bark. dogs only can signal dog is angered and dangerous.

om *N.* a measure.

om am tapen *Variant: om om tapen. Def VP.* 1) to try to speak but be continually interrupted by another person. **om am wapen** *Syn: gego wapen. Ant: kin kin wapen.* 2) to threaten to hit but not to hit 3) to threaten to fight and dance back and forth before each other 4) to try to side step person on trail but he also tries to side step and end up going back and forth

om om tapen *Variant: om am tapen, om tapen. Def VP.* to threaten to fight ; to try to side step.

om tapen *Def VP.* 1) to threaten. *Syn: om am tapen.* 2) to be about to do something and be interrupted. **taba napen om taingin** Were you interrupted in eating?

oma *N.* 1) tree. generic see English-Daga for list of species. 2) wood. 3) fire. **oma gugu makewa** the core of the tree *Syn: anop.*

oma bae *N.* a bird ; Great Papuan Frogmouth (*Podargus papuensis*). *Syn: umini.*

oma gagewa *Subs P. kaum nesipewa.* a bridge. [Note: tree middle]

oma gega etua yavingi go posewa ge ya yawan posewa koerage whitewashed wall. outer is ok but inner is bad.

oma gegek wan *Variant: oma goak/gwak wan. Stative VP.* 1) to have fallen so as to split; to be broken off with a piece still attached. tree branch.

oma ininke nagirewa *Variant: oma ibariwa nagirewa. Subs P.* boss ; authorities. **oma ininke tapen/yonapen** to boss, to supervise, to rule

oma korosi gan togut endawapen to crucify. (singular) (plural). *Variant: oma korosi gapan tobatam endawapen; tobatatamen dawamopen.*

oma kurariwa *Subs P.* dried wood ; firewood. *Syn: oma oaewa.*

oma oaewa *Subs P.* dried wood ; firewood; green wood. *Syn: oma kurariwa. Ant: oma kasiga, oma kasigantu.*

Oma Olip Yananae Tunupewa Mount of Olives.

oma yamewa *Poss P.* 1) firebrand ; live coal which includes an unburned section of wood. 2) fellowship. *Syn: imua, itau, davewa daiton.*

omaeen baewa *Variant: omayan baewa. Poss P.* ancestors ; my ancestors. **omayak baewa** your ancestors **omae baewa** his or your or their ancestors

omak/omakewa *N.* live coal which has no unburned wood left in it whether or not it is

still glowing red.

oma yamewa live coal which has an unburned section of wood on it. **oma omakewa** live coal

omani *N body part.* his knee. **omanina** my knee **omanip enupen** *Def VP.* to kneel. **omaninap enun** I kneeled just coming into language used in church, before important person.

omanken *N.* an animal ; flying squirrel. its fur is used as decoration on a drum.

omasepen *OF.* to threaten with harm. **omam nimanegen** He threatened me *Syn: om am tapen.*

omat *N.* sore ; wound. **omat napen** to have a sore develop **omat nanegen** I have a sore *Syn: apot.*

omaya *N.* 1) eye of wood on fire. *Syn: oma yamewa.* 2) **omaya wandia** It is on the wood. located on wood.

omayan baewa *Variant: omaean baewa. Poss P.* my or our ancestors. **omayak baewa** your ancestors **omae baewa** his or your or their ancestors

omin *N.* spirit of pig or yam or taro or sorcerer or evil person. **ominanawa** my spirit **guanawa** my spirit if person is sorcerer if person is good.

omin tauen *IV.* spirit of a dead animal which comes on one who ate the animal secretly in the bush and causes trouble ; return of the spirit of a person who has been killed to make trouble.

omin wapen *Def VP.* to betray ; to request a sorcerer to work on a person. **Iruan omin nega wan** Iruan betrayed me (to the sorcerer) *Syn: noset wapen.*

on tapen *Def VP.* to die. **Gigat mamewa Dawani on tan** Gigat's father Dawani died *Syn: bop tapen.*

onamot wapen *Variant: onamopen men wapen. Indirect Quote Cl.* to invite several people.

onan *N.* precipice ; cliff ; any steep place. *Syn: karirin.*

onaro *N.* honey or its wax. *Syn: kemari, ninkoan.*

onopen *V-i.* come (first person plural).

onewa *N.* 1) his shoulder. **one tunua** his shoulder **onenawa, onen tunua** my shoulder 2) plateau or mountain ridge if flat. 3) top of banana stalk. 4) fork of a tree where a branch comes off. **onewa nagirewa** those born before you, older siblings

oninke *Variant: ininke. adj.* short. *Syn: bobou, umpatu.*

onotu *N.* dog. less frequently used than <eao>.

ontotu *adj.* small ; little. **ontotua** the little one *Syn: otukoe, agana, otukamontu, otu da.*

opata *N.* speech ; sermon. **opata wapen** to give a speech, to make an announcement **opata gan wadidiapen** to preach *Syn: nop uarepen.*

Variant: **opata wa wadidiapen, opata wadidiapen.**

ora aepen *Def VP.* to emigrate because of sadness or anger. does not have to be long distance but involves tearing house down. *Syn:* **dum aepen.**

oraka *N.* a method of cooking in which small pieces of sweet potato and a bit of cabbage are cooked in a pot with hot rocks.

umakat large pieces of vegetables are cooked on hot rocks.

oram *N.* a species of animal.

orat warapen *Def VP.* to gather. people or food numerous. *Syn:* **daum enupen.**

orea *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

orewa *N kinship.* his daughter. **oranawa** my daughter

orin *N.* leaf container. **orin tapen** to make a leaf container *Syn:* **gui.**

oro *N.* unmarried but mature female. *Syn:* **oaenoro.**

oro otua *Subs P.* child of a former marriage brought up by a step-father because the father is dead.

koapura otua child of remarriage.

oro urat manea *Subs P.* daughter and son-in-law.

oroat *N.* frog of the red center (*Neobatrachus centralis*).

oroken *N.* a species of plant which has a white flower.

oronak *N.* small seeds of the <koanapu> tree.

oronak oronak aepen to plant carefully by dropping into a hole.

uasepen to scatter seed by throwing.

oropu *N.* white shell of a certain species (*Ovulo ovum*) which is tied to wrists and ankles as a sign of a leader. *Syn:* **puiwa.**

ororot wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be disintegrated so that only bones are left. **apan ororot wa aen** Only the man's (bones) remain dead body. 2 to overflow container)

ororot warupen *Def VP.* to drag; to drag on ground; to overflow container. **ororot upapen** (singular) wood or vines or a little pig on a rope (plural). *Syn:* **okonagepen.** *Variant:* **static: ororot wan.**

orot arat wan *Stative VP.* to be scattered about and lost.

ororot wan, okok wan to be spilled. solids.

orot wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be spilled. solid, not fluid. *Syn:* **okok wan, ororot wan.** 2 to fall off) flower. *Syn:* **ninin wan.** 3 to disintegrate) house, fence.

orot warat wan *Stative VP.* to be disorderly as a result of being dropped. papers or objects. *Syn:* **orot arat wan, orot warat geamon, orot arat geamon.**

oru ma *vocative.* you fellows.

orup *N.* child. **orup otu** baby, infant **orup otunap** when I was a child **orup namu baraenia** first born **orup verisi uiwa baraenia** last born *Syn:* **mabu otua.**

orup apan *N.* young boy ; male child; female child ; young girl. *Ant:* **orup oaen.**

orup ega da *NP.* one of you. **orup ega ega da, orup ega da da** any of you **nu orup ambe** which of us **mu orup ambe** which of them

orup ene dugua *Poss P.* her uterus. **orup enan dugua, enan dugunawa** my uterus

orup oaen *N.* young girl ; female child; male child. *Ant:* **orup apan.**

orup otu *N P.* baby ; infant. **orup otup wandepen gapan** from childhood **orup otunap waingina gapan** from my childhood [*Note:* little child]

orup tasin *N.* group of children of various ages and of both sexes involved in a group activity.

orup yarewa *Subs P.* undisciplined. *Syn:* **dayakam otua.**

osewa *N kinship.* his uncle ; his father's younger brother. **osenawa** my uncle

osewa *N.* sap of a tree.

osiot *N.* a bird ; egret (*Egretta alba*). also identified as Little Grebe.

otare/otarewa *N.* stunted growth-whole plant and also fruit that doesn't develop. **kanu otarewa** stunted sweet potato

otu da *NP.* just a bit. *Syn:* **gage gage, koni koni.**

otu dere *NP.* a few.

otu tasine *N.* children-male and female. *Syn:* **otu wai.**

otua *N kinship.* his son. **otunawa** my son

otukamontu *adj.* small ; little. superlative <otukamot iren/iragen> very little. *Syn:* **otukoe, agana, ontotu, daimoranke.** [*Gram:* occurs only in comparative degree not in simple degree]

otukoe *adj.* small ; little. comparative <otukoentu, otukamontu> (dialect difference) superlative <otukoe iragen>. *Syn:* **ontotu, agana, daimoranke.**

ouk/ouga *Variant:* **wauga, wouga.** *N.* area in back of house ; back yard. see <bonboni> for more elaborate definition. *Syn:* **bonboni, waituga, ere bombon.**

oyam oyam tapen *Def VP.* to spread out to dry. pieces of wood or leaves for a mat etc. *Syn:* **goyam goyam tapen.**

oyamane *adj.* **aro mini.** not shy ; unembarrassed in leading a dance ; strong. when used of water it means able to overcome a person.

oyok tapen *Def VP.* 1) to be leader over others. *Syn:* **ayop tapen.** 2) to be recalcitrant-won't stop fighting ; child won't obey. 3) to be constantly stubborn. 4) to prevail.

P - p

pa *N.* 1) house. (rarely used). *Syn:* **imat**. 2) village. **pa ma iragi pa ginewa** may be used in some contexts to distinguish house from village. *Syn:* **sewa**.

— *Subs P.* **pa goanap/unuk aepen, pa dorapen** to enter a house **pa goanape tau aepen, pa ae ve tau aepen** to leave a house **pa omaewa, didi kaimewa** wood in frame of house, studs **pa parai** tent, roof is also wall

pa goat noke *Subs P.* jail. more widely understood various decriptives are not widely understood. *Syn:* **D:dibura; nok paewa, sisip paewa, mum paewa, ugu vegaet paewa, bagu sisi paewa.** *Variant:* **D:Motu.**

pa mainepe nagire *Subs P.* his neighbor. **pa mainenape** my neighbor **pa maineape** your neighbour **pa mainemupe** their neighbor [*Note:* people near house]

pae *N.* earthworm.

pagagak tan *Def VP.* to shake one time violently. *Syn:* **gume enun, nenenen tapen.**

daram daram tapen, wagogok tapen to shake repeatedly due to chills or approaching death.

pagup *N.* a species of bamboo which grows in mud and is used in house-building.

paina *adj.* high ; distant relative. **paina enapen** to place high up **paina yamasepen** to break a law, to break a promise OR ELSE to break a law or a promise

paina paina tapen *Def VP.* to visit for a short time. *Syn:* **yao yao tapen, ni paina wandepen.**

paira *N.* lipstick plant (*Bixa orellana*) which is used as orange face paint.

paisepen *Variant:* **paitapen.** *V-t (no obj.suf).* to break. wood.

pait wanapen *Process VP.* to send news of a person's death. necessary hunting responsibilities will be carried out by those receiving the message.

paitapen *Variant:* **paisepen.** *V-t (no obj.suf).* to break. wood).

pak *N.* brideprice consisting only of food and meat.

pakao *N.* 1) vein. 2) tendon. 3) a species of vine.

pakarin *N.* variety of foods gathered to be used as hunting supplies.

metup foods and sprouts to be planted. **tam tam gagari tapen** foods gathered to be brought to the house

paki *N.* an insect ; grasshopper.

pakin *N.* meat from hunt tied to roof ; each piece tied by a vine to one spot ; makes an umbrella

of meat. All the meat is smoked. One piece at very top is just for the male persons giving the feast. It is forbidden to the women.

pakisepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to brush an object along with a stick or a broom. *Syn:* **marimepen.**

pakosi *N.* scissors. from something that was used before white man came to cut hair.

pam *N.* yam. generic.

pagagen *IV.* 1) to sprout ; to break thru soil. seed. 2) to bud. fruit. 3 to break out of the shell) baby bird. *Syn:* **enpagagen, dumen, endumen.**

pagagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to open a shell or a pod or a nut by biting ; to shell. peas or nuts or lima beans.

pan barim wan barim tapen *Process VP.* to make many knots.

pan barimepen *Process VP.* to knot at the end. *Syn:* **barimepen.**

pan barim wan barim tapen to make many knots.

pan gaimagam tapen *Def VP.* to cross the legs sitting in a chair with one knee on top of other. [*Gram:* optionally preceded by <pusi/

pan sisinamopen *Process VP.* to tie. plural. *Syn:* **tau sisinamopen.**

panam panam ikukuk tapen *Process VP.* 1) to coil. 2) to roll up. string or vine or cloth. *Syn:* **wagam warapen, wagamopen.**

panamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to wrap up purposefully and carefully. cloth or mat or string. 2) to crumple carelessly so as to put into a small space. **panamen** paper or cloth. *Syn:* **enpanamepen, wapanamepen.**

— *IV.* vines of squash or sweet potato or curly hair.

panapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to tie ; to wrap ; to bind about. **gat bot panapen** to tie on various places on body *Syn:* **taupen.**

panasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to tie. **panat** a tie *Syn:* **panapen.**

panat *N.* a tie. from <panasepen>.

panop *N.* wood ; piece of wood to which bundle is tied at end.

paran warapen/topen to carry bundle tied to piece of wood which is called <panop. **topen**

panop warapen/topen *Def VP.* to carry tied to the end of a stick which rests on the shoulder. *Syn:* **paran topen.**

pansin wansin tapen *Process VP.* to tie in many different places. **ogo bawarewa atat puiwa wananan ben nanip pansin wansin to doranea** The big leader tied shells and

decorations to his wrists and climbed (into the house)

paoni *N.* a species of banana.

papa tan *Def VP.* to play. young animals.

kae tapen to play. people.

kae papa tapen to play. young children.

papat *N.* **yaumakape otua.** peacemaker, settler of disputer. **papat otua** peacemaker *Syn:* **dima.**

papatu *N.* walls. *Syn:* **didi.**

papu *N.* method of tying a pig to a carrying pole.

parakaen *IV.* to be bent. knife or ax or spear or digging stick or foot which has been injured. *Syn:* **berokaen.**

paran warapen/topen *Def VP.* to carry tied to a stick which rests on the shoulder. *Syn:* **panop topen.**

paranewa topen *Def VP.* **omin garewa.** to repay for betrayal; to repay for betrayal by the spirit of a person killed as a result of <omin> so as to affect either the person or his pigs; the payback for betrayal. **vek da warep gatawan paranewa nu toi** (If) some one should get sick then we will have to repay (for this sickness) is done by spirit of person killed as a result of <omin> can affect person or his pigs.

parata *adv.* parallel. **parata seapen** to put side by side or parallel to each other

parawa tutut waini mega *Poss P.* yeast. *Syn:* **buredi tutut/bim waini mega.**

pariko *N.* a type of heavy-duty string bag made by men which is tied rather than being woven as women do when making a string bag. also used as a net to catch animals.

pasimepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to lose. **wapasimepen** singular object (plural).

pat pat tapen *Def VP.* to shake an object to remove dirt. *Syn:* **pem pem topen.**

patnagepen *V-i.* to motion with a hand or a foot or tail etc ; to wave in any direction. **patnaginiwa** propellor

patukat/patukare *N.* 1) piece of wood which springs the lever in a trap. *Syn:* **nauet.** 2) support stakes for plant that vines.

patunepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to shake. seeds only.

pau koni sen/tan *IV.* to be wrinkled which is a sign of old age. cloth or skin. *Syn:* **poup koni tan.**

pau wan *Stative VP.* to be over-ripe.

paua *N.* 1) sign. 2) pattern ; outline. 3) measurement. **paua amba ongean** How far did you go? a general term that includes height and weight.

paumage *adj.* large person. *Syn:* **boumage.**

paunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to strike a person but not kill.

i paunagepen to strike and kill. **inamup paunagen** He struck them animal.

paup *N.* 1) boundary. *Syn:* **tok, paututum.**

2) section. *Syn:* **paututum.** 3) group that has a common feature such as being of the same class or the same age. 4) peers ; children growing up together. *Syn:* **gwep daitonawa.**

paup tanatan wapen/tapen to intercede.

paup nagirewa wise a relative comes in to talk to angered party who is threatening one of the first man's relations. He makes peace with angered party for which he will receive payment from rescued man.

paututum daiton utu uon tan/yagiren dere wanum am 1/3 destroyed. also used to refer to death of one of the wise men. [Note: one section is finished/burned two remain]

paututum nagirewa *Subs P.* 1) **anut nagirewa, nop nagirewa.** wise. elders who make wise decision and control behavior thereby such men in Kakaia are: Iruan, Iuio, Damani, Ivionan; Goniga is partial. *Syn:* **paup nagirewa.** 2 boundary, section) *Syn:* **paup.**

paya *N.* curved nose ornament.

payagamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bend over for a spring trap.

payu *N.* type of hat like a cone either hanging down tied to the back of the hair or else worn on top of the head. **payu tonasepen** to put on a hat other hats: <baudum> fits on head, <keret>.

pe *N.* rack above a fire used for drying meat or seeds or wood. **man peawa** smoked meat

pe tonamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to smoke an animal. *Syn:* **pe amipen.**

pean agup tapen *Def VP.* to sit cross-legged when sitting on the floor.

pem pam wan *Stative VP.* 1) to break. handle of a knife. 2) to be chipped off. paint.

pem pem tan *Def VP.* to repeatedly blink the eyes. [Gram: optionally preceded by <yame/

pem pem ton *Def VP.* 1) to shake an object to remove dirt or seeds. 2) to flap up and down. a leaf or cloth. *Syn:* **pat pat tapen, pem pem topen.**

pemagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pick out. burrs out of clothes, rocks out of ground.

penduren *IV.* to chip off ; part of surface chips off. pot.

pem pam wan to chip off. **pendut musiwanum** to chip off in several places paint.

penep warapen *Def VP.* 1) to sand. 2) to rub with something with rough surface. **penep** sandpaper can use <bime, aian, baip>.

penpen *N.* precipice ; cliff.

onan bigger cliff or precipice.

peon *N.* a species of bird. *Syn:* **uawae.**

peop *N.* corn. *Syn:* **tamudu.**

peori *N.* harmonica.

pepeku *adj.* thin ; pliable ; not firm or stiff; coarse ; heavy. **pepeku tapen** to make into thin

pieces **wanup pepeku** thin cloth *Syn:* **goambemben**. *Ant:* **uuni**.

peperi topenpower *Def VP.* to get power over animals by chewing <kawae> wood ; also to get power to end sickness.

pepeta *adj.* wide. **neigin pepeta/pepetawa** wide path *Syn:* **pesewa**. *Ant:* **kampon kampon**.

perem *N.* a species of yam.

peruk peruk *N.* male who has just reached puberty.

gigat gigat girl who has just reached puberty.

pesewa *adj.* wide. *Syn:* **pepeta**.

petae topen *Def VP.* to cut so as to make a new garden. tall grass or standing grain.

dayup topen to cut a new garden among trees.

petamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* **kamponepi tawa**. to smooth out to prevent curling. mats or tobacco or paper. *Syn:* **wat vesepen**.

petavi *adv.* horizontal ; on broad surface.

tuyavi horizontal ; on edge.

peto *N.* sarif ; sickle. **peto topen** to cut with a sarif grass.

pewa *From:* Motu. *N.* arrow.

pinka arrow used only as a toy. used to refer to arrows of New Guineans.

pia *loc.* on the ground. *Syn:* **pipa**.

pidi *N.* gun; shot gun. (preferred term) (obsolete term). *Syn:* **duta/dadamani; tosi kani**.

pigagak tapen/wapen/aepen *Def VP.* 1) to be impulsive. *Syn:* **pirat parat**. 2) to be careless or reckless to talk carelessly (quick of speech). **pigagak tan wapen** *Syn:* **kwetatat wapen**.

pikarom *N.* an insect ; cricket.

pimae *N;* wheel. also used to refer to a bicycle or a wagon.

pinin wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be rubbed off. 2) to be broken. blister.

pininagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to scrape off ; to brush off ; to rub off. **am pininagepen** to rub off by rubbing two objects together **en pininagepen** to wash off with water **wa/wat pininagepen** to scrape off with the hand *Syn:* **koasinaepen**.

ensetnagen to glance off. spear. *Variant:* **static: pinin wan**. 2) to abrade the skin.

pinka *N.* arrow. only a toy <daka> is a toy bow.

pinka ura tapen *Def VP.* to be hyperactive. can be doing good as well as bad things, feel this behavior will lead to sickness or death.

pinkave nan *Def VP.* to have very thin and long legs. this is not a compliment.

pinparat otua *Subs P.* 1) disobedient ; destructive. *Syn:* **dayakam**.

notatae otua argumentative only not as strong as <pinparat>. **pinparat megenat tapen** to be licentious or lawless **pinparat wapen** to swear **pinparat tapen** to annoy, to pester **pinparat**

tanegen He annoyed me 2) stubborn. *Syn:* **epara**.

pipa *loc.* on the ground. *Syn:* **pia**.

pira *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

pirat parat otua impulsive ; careless ; reckless.

pirat parat tapen to be impulsive *Syn:* **pigagak otua**.

piri den *NonPers AccP.* smooth ; slippery.

pirimin *N.* a bird ; Papuan King Parrot (P.T.) ; Cuckoo-tailed Parrot (*Alisterus chloropterus*).

pisit tunupen *Def VP.* to cook in water ; to boil.

kaum pisit cooking water, water in which vegetables have been cooked used as a soup for the ill.

pit ta wa ge wande aepen to hop. wallaby.

pit tapen *Def VP.* to jump down from a height. **pit ta kauma wanden** He jumped in the water (from a height) *Syn:* **seroa wandepen**.

pitara *N.* purling.

piu *N.* a species of short snake.

piup *N.* 1) dirt ; ground ; earth. *Syn:* **awak**. 2) world. **piup union** free land **piupaet** only ground, not houses or trees etc **piup asiwa/donewa/ginewa** the ends of the earth **piup gapan nao taine nagire** farmers **piup iragi** all the people *Syn:* **oanapan iragi**. [*Note:* people who do work on the ground/]

piurin *N.* a species of grass used for skirts.

piut *N.* a bird ; Grey Teal (*Querquedula gibberifrons*).

poap *N.* a species of tree with soft wood. syllables: <po.ap>.

pobop wan *Stative VP.* to be smashed. container. *Syn:* **pok wan**.

poea *N.* hot water soaks. **apan pusiwa poea tait eton** We put hot water soaks on the man's foot for a long time

pok *N.* bamboo smoking pipe. *Syn:* **kapakap**.

pok pok wapen *Def VP.* to make a noise like <tisk tisk>. expresses displeasure of sadness. *Syn:* **sek sek wapen**.

pok wan *Stative VP.* to be smashed. container. *Syn:* **pobop wan**.

poka tan *Def VP.* to expand. growing betel nut only.

poke/pokewa *Variant:* **pokaet, pokavet, pokari**. *adj.* empty. **ogi bae pokari pane gapan enain** They will put it in an empty tied banana leaf

poket *N.* an animal ; Honey Possum.

pokewa *N.* corpse. **bonigawa, epivet, epiwa, wapiwa** [*Note:* empty one/]

pom pam aepen/tapen *Def VP.* 1) to search and feel. blind person or person in the dark. 2) to grope.

pom pom *adv.* sound of footsteps. [*Gram:* used with motion verb]

pom pom topen *Def VP.* to pat in greeting. [*Gram:* optionally preceded by <ae/]

pom wan *Def VP.* to fall unhurt. **pom wa aen** He fell unhurt and went on

pomponu *adj.* light color ; white. **pomponugaet** completely white *Variant:* **pumpuni** dark color, black.

pon *N.* wide valley. **pona** in the valley

ponamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to level ground ; to smooth out ground. **siwat gam ponamen piup bumak gan waramasen** They smoothed out the boundary marks and leveled the ditches

ponop *N.* fence post.

ponpon *N.* blister. **ponpon enen** to blister

popo birot wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be partially ripe ; one or a few in group are ripe. actually means a mixture of colors. 2) sunset. *Syn:* **gugup yagiren.**

popori kainaru *N.* a species of plant with a red top which is called <kainaru.

popotnagepencrush *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush causing insides to come out. (plural) coffee or cherries or eggs or tomatoes or fleas.

porapot *N.* a bird ; New Guinea Giant Cuckoo Shrike (*Coracina longicauda*).

poriman doren *Def VP.* to rise; bubbling water. bubbles from the bottom of a pot as water is heated. *Syn:* **namara.**

guitutu bubbling on top.

gwetnagen running boil.

poroga *N.* a type of dance borrowed from another language group.

pose amun doren *Idiom Cl.* 1) to be hot after running or working. 2) to be irritable ; growing anger ; worry or exasperation. **potana amun doria** I am irritable *Ant:* **bigarepen.**

pose amun waren *Def VP.* to have fever.

pose dum wan *Idiom Cl.* to be crestfallen ; to be distressed because of bad news or scolding. *Syn:* **goane dum wan, pose tuk wan, goane tuk wan, goane yagiren, pose yagiren.**

pose goade/goare wan *Idiom Cl.* to be fully satisfied after eating. **potamu i goade wan** (singular) (plural). *Syn:* **bagu bim wan.**

pose pose *adv.* various ; mixed ; among.

pose pose anupen nop da anuvin nop dawa anuvin. to understand more and more.

pose pose karaua wapen to mutter ; not complain. [*Gram:* <karaua> is optional]

pose pose karaua wapen to talk about the news but not bad news.

isisi gorago wapen gine ugup ugup karaua wapen. to talk about various things good and bad.

pose pose nat anupen to want to eat various foods.

pose pose tapen *Def VP.* to mix. *Syn:* **biro baro tapen, birotu tapen.**

pose pose wainian we are among.

pose tuk wan *Idiom Cl.* to be crestfallen ; to be distressed because of bad news or scolding. *Syn:* **goane tuk/dum wan, pose dum wan, goane/pose yagiren.**

pose yagiren *Variant:* **goane yagiren.** *Idiom Cl.* to be crestfallen ; to be distressed because of bad news or scolding. *Syn:* **goane tuk/dum wan, pose tuk/dum wan.**

pose/posewa *N body part.* his abdomen ; his soul ; his insides. **potana** my insides emotive seat-some say <posewa> is in the chest or abdomen and <imua> is in the head but others don't know where they are located. *Syn:* **bagua; imua.**

posewa anun gam tapen *Variant:* **imua anun gan tapen.** *Def VP.* to be self-determined ; to do according to one's own thoughts or plans. [*Gram:* possessive on <posewa> and subject person on <tapen> must be the same]

posewa besebau waren *Idiom Cl.* to be emotionally upset. can be caused by fear or by sadness or by happiness.

posewa daiton *NP.* agreement. [*Note:* one insides]

posewa den tapen to do what person had decided to do. *Variant:* **imua anun tapen.** [*Gram:* person on <posewa> and <tapen> match]

posewa en vesepe *Process VP.* to open a closed container in order to see what is in it. does not apply to people.

posewa nan *Idiom Cl.* to tempt.

posewa ware toet tan *Idiom Cl.* to be excited at something about to happen, to have <butterflies in the stomach. *Syn:* **posewa wavet wat agum tapen.**

posewa waren to desire above all else. **posewa tuan waren** He desired pigs [*Gram:* object desired goes between <posewa> and <waren>]

posewa wavet wat agum tan *Idiom Cl.* to be excited at something about to happen, to have <butterflies in the stomach>. *Syn:* **posewa ware toet tan.**

posewa woup sepen baraenia *Subs P.* the sanctifier. **potanu woup sepen baraenia** our sanctifier

posewa yangoan/yangwan waren/doren *Idiom Cl.* to fear ; to dread ; to worry ; to be in panic. alternatives for <posewa: goane, tap nene>. *Syn:* **goane/bagua wabetnagen/wat betnagen.**

posewa yon wandepen *Idiom Cl.* 1) to await good things ; to hope. 2) to await bad things ; to worry; I was worried. **potana yon wanden** 3) to be excited about the future. *Syn:* **goane/posewa wat vesen, daramu wan.**

pot pot *adv.* always ; continually. *Syn:* **nige wage, oam oam.**

pot wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be crushed. dropped

egg, flea, coffee cherries. 2) to lose an eye.

potan/potaniwa *N.* red leaves below stalk of bananas.

potap *Pers.Pos.* inside. **potanap** inside me *Syn:* **goanap**.

potap undepen/unugepen/wanden to be possessed. evil spirit or Holy Spirit. [*Gram:* possession on <potap> shows object]

potap unugen *IV.* to be impressed by talk or thought. only good thoughts do this. *Syn:* **kaimap unugen**.

potawat *N.* bag for holding rocks for slingshot made from same type of string as <dauet> slingshot.

potnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush like an egg by dropping or hitting it. **topotnagepen** (plural) (singular).
— *singular object.* to be crushed.
wapotnagepen to crush in the fingers like coffee cherry or flea *Variant:* **static: pot wan**.

pou pou topen *Def VP.* to make a pounding noise.

poup koni tan *Stative VP.* to be wrinkled. cloth or skin. *Syn:* **pau koni sen/tan**.

powop pawap wan *Stative VP.* to be in rotten condition and ready to break.

pu nagirewa *Variant:* **puawa nagirewa**. *Subs P.* uneducated. [*Note:* bush people]

puakaen *IV.* 1) to be wet with water. 2) to rot. wet rot. 2) to decay. **kankamua ae bare onamoin ae barane puakaiwan** They left the trunk (of the body) and when they put it down it rots dead body.

puakamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to dip in water ; to wet.

puakewa *Variant:* **puewa**. *N.* 1) rotten. *Syn:* **puakaen**. 2) repayment of meat only.

puawa *N.* wild; domesticated animal. **man puawa** wild animal *Ant:* **man pawa**. [*Note:* bush one]

pudara *adj.* chalky ; cooked sak sak partially mixed with water ; watery state of meat starting to rot. **pudara tan** It was chalky

puewa *Variant:* **puakewa**. *N.* 1) rotten. *Syn:* **puakaen**. 2) repayment of meat.

pui *N.* food-a long tuber food.

puiman *N.* salt water, ocean.

puinunu *N.* earthquake which causes houses to shake but is not strong enough to make them fall. collocates with <tan> and <tauen>. *Syn:* **nutanut**.

menao manao shaking but stronger than <puinunu>. **puinunu baware tauen piup menao manao tan pa geamon** A big earthquake came and the earth shook and the town collapsed

puirin enupen *Def VP.* a type of dance which is done in a circle.

puir pan wanapen/pan bat wanapen

Process VP. to prepay with food in order to get someone to go hunting for you. this is no longer practiced.

puiwa *N.* a species of shell (Ovulo ovum). *Syn:* **oropu**.

puk wan *Stative VP.* to be full. garden only all space inside fence has been planted. *Syn:* **muk wan**.

puk wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be finished. sickness. *Syn:* **vek uon tan**. 2) to come apart. string. *Syn:* **damik tom wan**.

pum *N.* a species of shell, Giant Triton.

pum pam tapen *Def VP.* to make a tapping sound.

pumpuni *adj.* 1) dark colour ; black; light color ; white. **pumpupumpuni** dark shade of dark color **pumpuni nagirewa** police refers to dark uniform and also means dark skinned people. *Ant:* **pomponu**. 2) bad character or behaviour. *Syn:* **mum**. 3) deep water.

pun *N.* 1) a plant ; Candle Bush (Cassia alata). 2) circular decoration worn by dancers on face and forehead.

punagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pull out. **punagepen** to pull a few **pupunagepen** to pull out many **gumea pupunak karaua ae se** He pulled out the feathers and hid them feathers or weeds or taro or leaves or fur. *Syn:* **bunaepen**.

punam *N.* turtle frog.

punanan wat amopen *Process VP.* to scatter ; to disperse. *Syn:* **dumari amopen**.

punip *adj.* dark color ; black. only used to refer to color of a pig or a dog <pumpuni> does not collocate with pig so <punip> is used dogs only. *Syn:* **pumpuni**.

tavet tan color of dogs or pigs.

punsinsin *N.* domesticated animal gone wild. *Syn:* **tabena**.

punsinsin tan *Def VP.* to escape and be unlikely to return. domesticated animal.

punu *Variant:* **kunu**. *From:* Motu. *N.* metal ; iron.

pu/pua *N.* bush.

pupui *N.* a plant ; Porana Vine (Porana paniculata).

pupui *N.* funeral feast. **pupui tugupen/tapen** to hold a funeral feast **orup pupuiewa** mother eats <baip> after giving birth to benefit child and to make herself strong can be held more than once. *Pur:* to give each relative of deceased some meat, however small, so <pupui> is repeated until each relative gets some meat. Can use domesticated or wild animals.

pura *N.* week. **pura bawarewa** Sunday **pura otukoentua** Saturday **pura namua/ma** last Sunday **pura eviwa/utupa** next Sunday **pura ontotua ame wagat oamewa** Sabbath (borrowed term).

puranagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush sak sak on a grater ; to break up clods of dirt for growing plants. *Syn:* **motopen**.

puraput *N.* cargo ; possessions. **puraput apanewa** rich man **puraput mega yave imua warep** to covet *Syn:* **mani mani, wananan; maup apanewa, naniwa dena otua**.

purua *adj.* old. **pa purua** an old house of house.

purukaen *IV.* to be dull. digging stick. *Syn:* **no murukaen**.

purunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to puncture ; to make a hole in something. does not collocate with <darine>. *Syn:* **enawapen**. *Variant:* **static: purut wan**.

purup *N.* a species of plant with white fluff which signals that yams are ready to harvest and leaves which are used for lining <umakat.

pururuge oaisepen *Def VP.* to scare away by shouting. **pururuge oaisen tapen** to be excited, to be in a flutter pigs or birds there are a lot of them.

pururut tan *Def VP.* to scatter. eels or fish.

purut wan *Stative VP.* 1) to leak like water in a bucket with a hole. 2) to be punctured. 3) noise of a spear entering a pig.

purut wapen *Def VP.* to jump out of a hiding place in order to scare.

purutu topen/enapen *Def VP.* to exorcise. spirit of animal that has entered a person two stones hit over head of person attacked by

<omin>.

pusi *N body part.* 1) foot ; leg. 2) hind legs of animal; front legs. **pusinawa** my foot **pusi boen** His foot is asleep **pusi kaimewa** bone of leg, handle of axe or knife **pusi kirurua** his ankle **pusi totat sia ya onepen** to cease original plan, to not bother to do it **pusi wakukurua** his heel **pusi wakukuru pakarea** his Achilles tendon now has been discarded actually internal and external maleolis. *Syn:* **maunewa; bewa; D:amewa; gamben sia ya tapen/onepen/aepen**. *Ant:* **visewa, naniwa**. *Variant:* **D:Central District dialect**. [*Gram:* <pusi> is obligatory]

pusi ware yawapen to tempt ; to deceive. **pusina ware yaven** He tempted me *Syn:* **pusi warup yawapen**. [*Gram:* possession on <pusi> shows object]

pusi warup yaven to tempt ; to deceive. *Syn:* **goane nan, imua nan, pose nan, pusi ware yawapen**.

pusi warupen to tempt ; to deceive. *Syn:* **imua nan, pusi warup yaven, aopan wa ewasepen**.

pusip panapen to reserve someone for some job ; to assign a task. **pusinap panep** He must assign (the task) to me [*Note:* to tie the feet]

puyo taba oamewa *From:* Wedau. *Subs P.* offering.

R - r

ragigi *N.* decoration sewn on clothes or at the end of a string of beads made from sea shells or seeds or nuts; They put decorations on the edges of their clothes. **wanup muga ginewa ragigi wat eniwanum** *Syn:* **kurantani**.

rarema *N.* bush. generic for plants and flowers that are pleasing to look at.

rere *N.* stone used in small stone knife.

reveni nagirewa *Subs P.* police. **wao nagirewa**

(borrowed term) now obsolete. *Syn:* **D:pumpuni nagirewa**. *Variant:* **D:Daga**. [*Note:* crow people]

rewa *N.* woven bamboo.

roroken *N.* a species of plant with white flowers.

rusina *N.* a species of tree used for coffee shade tree ; has yellow flowers which later make green beans.

S - s

seagoat *N.* a bird ; Papuan Greybird.

seao *N.* cassowary bone. used as a cooking fork to break up food.

seao wareao tapen *Def VP.* to look for a place to put something. area is already crowded. *Syn:* **enyao wareao tapen**.

seapen *V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to put. (plural). 2) to give birth to more than one child. **orup degede yaumakap semuin** They will put four fellows in the middle

seasepen *V-t (obj.suf).* to take from. (plural). 2) to

grab. (singular).

sebe *adj.* incorrectly ; weak. *Syn:* **senip**.

sebu tabu tan *Variant: seko tako tan. Def VP.* to slosh. fluid only actually is sound of fluid sloshing in container.

sek sek wapen *Def VP.* to make a noise like <tisk tisk> to express displeasure or sadness. *Syn:* **pok pok wapen**.

sekat wapen *Def VP.* to tease. only in reference to a feast-party giver calls for distributors and when they come he says, <Why have you

come? to eat my pig?>.

nanamasepen to tease. more wide usage.

sekat wapen *Def VP.* to challenge. again used only in connection with a feast, practice is being discontinued.

seke take tapen *Def VP.* 1) to be startled several times. 2) to stumble. **seke tapen** to be startled once in some contexts.

seke tapen *Def VP.* to be startled with momentary fear ; to be surprised. *Syn:* **goane aren, goane aguren, goane kandaen, kandasepen.**

seko seko aepen *Def VP.* to splash when walking thru water. actually is the noise made. *Syn:* **sekot sekot aepen.**

seko tako tan *Variant: sebu tabu tan. Def VP.* to slosh. fluid only sound of fluid sloshing in container.

sekosepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to splash water. **kaum sekosepen** to splash water **sekosiniwa** paddle but needs further explanation. [*Note:* one that splashes water] [*Gram:* <kaum> obligatorily occurs initially]

sekot sekot aepen to splash when walking thru water.

seko tako tan to slosh. fluids in container.

sekot sekot aepen *Def VP.* to splash when walking thru water. is actually the noise made. *Syn:* **seko seko aepen.**

sembana *N.* a species of banana very good for eating.

semsem *N.* a non-edible species of mushroom.

semuranagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to be very fruitful. food or people or work. *Syn:* **wagiranagepen, wamuranagepen.**

girat wan to be fruitful. fruits or vegetables.

semu/semua *N.* piece; a title of paragraph. **semu** pieces **semu da sia mam** *Syn:* **dige.** [*Note:* another piece here]

sen *N.* tooth decay.

senao aran wan tapen *Past Tense VP.* to make uproar. includes rioting and making trouble.

senao wapen *Variant: senave den wapen. Def VP.* 1) to shout in anger. *Syn:* **kwerat wapen.** 2) to call. men's call.

kuin wapen women's call.

senasen *N.* a species of sugar cane.

senip *N.* incorrectly ; weak-equivalent to left hand but not used this way in Daga. *Syn:* **nutup uon, sebe.**

sensena *adv.* spread apart; close together. *Ant:* **kampon kampon.**

senseni *Variant: senivi. adv.* secretly, privately so that people won't know what is going on. **karaua senseni tauan** They came secretly **neigin senseni ak** Go secretly on the path *Syn:* **nawanevi.**

sensepa *N.* a species of large stinging ant.

senu *N.* small outer piece ; smaller piece of two.

senu wanapen *Def VP.* to share unevenly ; to short-change ; to put one skirt aside to save it.

seo seo enupen *Def VP.* to cut a dirt wall in a hill to act as a pig fence. *Syn:* **seran dau dau enupen.**

sep *N.* news which demands a response usually to come and mourn or help. **sep apane** messenger, person sent to bring others **sep paissen** The news went out refers to leaf that goes with <sep>. [*Note:* break the news]

sep wan *Stative VP.* to be broken.

dum wan, dum sen to be cracked.

sepegin *N.* placenta.

sera *N.* pot which is small ; won't be used for cooking because it is too small and could only hold enough for one.

seram *N.* a black snake, Papuan Taipan.

seran dau dau enupen *Def VP.* to cut a dirt wall in a hill to act as a pig fence. *Syn:* **seo seo enupen.**

seran waren *IV.* to have a landslide.

seraon *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

serarat *adv.* quickly. **serarat aepen** to run *Syn:* **menawaet, menavet, wabetnak, yaema den uon, nemani, namani.** [*Note:* to go quickly]

seraset *N.* an animal ; Feather-tailed or Sugar or Pigmy Glider.

sere sere *N.* a type of rock used in stone axes.

seret seret kaitapen *Def VP.* to cut planks out of round wood. **seret seret enupen** to dig out a drain

seret wan *Stative VP.* to slide ; to slither. **seret wa aen** It slithered away snake, wood down hill.

seri *N.* fighting stick used only by a sorcerer.

sero taro tapen *Def VP.* to be irresponsible ; to move to another job without finishing the first ; to avoid responsibilities. *Syn:* **ya ta kakayasepen.**

sero taro wanden *IV.* to be about to fall due to incorrect placing; to be balancing but not close to falling. *Ant:* **beo bao tapen.**

seroa aepen *Def VP.* to hop. frogs or toads. *Syn:* **set wan.**

seroa wandepen *Def VP.* to jump down. **seroa ma wanik** Jump down here! people.

sesen enapen *Def VP.* to cough.

anana enapen to cough slightly like clearing the throat. **sesen** a cough

seserine *adj.* slight of build ; thin build; large build. *Ant:* **paumage, boumage.**

seset aepen *Def VP.* to hop. frog or toad. *Syn:* **set wa aepen.**

pit ta wa ge wande aepen to hop. wallaby.

seset wa aen *Process VP.* 1) to spread. news. 2) to disseminate. **oait seset wa aen** The news spread *Syn:* **iup mega tau aen, oait mega tau aen, nop veture tau aen, wa sesenapen,**

nop anu amopen.

seset wan *Stative VP.* 1) to flick. snake's tongue only. 2) to disseminate news.

set tat tapen *Def VP.* to stagger about ; nearly falling.

set wan *Def VP.* to hop. **set wa ge wa aepen** to hop away **set wa wandepen** to jump and stop **set wa aipa wandepen** to jump down **set wa tau aepen** to escape by hopping frogs and toads only. *Syn:* **set wa aepen, seroa aepen.**

seu dumapen *Process VP.* to split wood ; to split off into different directions.

seu kandumapen *Process VP.* to divide with the hand into piles as close to equal as possible. *Syn:* **yan seapen, nugusepen.**

seu to dumapen *Process VP.* to cut thru middle so front and back leg are half. pig.

tum paisepen to cut so front legs are half and back legs are half. pig.

seveao *N.* a bird ; Black Butcher Bird (*Cracticus quoyi*).

sevet *N.* a species of plant (*Angiopteris*).

sevi *From:* Motu. *N.* razor blade.

sewa *N.* 1) house post. generic, supporting posts including <gawan>. 2) village. in certain contexts.

didi kaimewa, pa omaewa pieces in wall; a very large village. **pa sewa baita uon**

sewa etu den *NP.* post with bark on it.

sia *adv.* 1) again. 2) also. **sia sia** repeated **sig** another dialect *Syn:* **mini, den.**

siak *N.* a bird ; Lesser Bird of Paradise (*Paradisaea minor*). *Syn:* **koaya.**

siankuat *N.* a bird ; Grey Crow.

sigagasiwa *N body part.* his muscles below the armpit over the ribs. **sigagasinawa** my muscles below armpit

sigegeripe *N.* **apan baware gauarape mega.** centurion ; lieutenant.

siget beget tapen *Def VP.* to be sickly ; to be in poor health. **siget beget tan apanewa** sickly person *Syn:* **enkana ankana tapen, enke tapen.** *Variant:* **apan siget beget tania.**

sigi *N.* a species of strong vine.

sigini *N.* a species of maroon sweet potato.

siguguk wan *Stative VP.* to hiss. snake or primus or hot rocks when hit by water.

sigun *N.* a small marsupial animal.

sigup *N.* 1) a type of rock which is used in magic. 2) species of short yam (*Dioscorea bulbifera*).

sikari iapen *Def VP.* to splash. **sikari ianegen** He splashed me person.

sikere enapen *Variant:* **sikere pakere enapen.** *Def VP.* to tickle.

sikop tapen *Def VP.* to purposefully hide something ; to come or depart secretly so as to be unobserved. **sikop ta aen** He went secretly *Syn:* **karaua.** [*Gram:* <tapen> is obligatory]

sikorokoro *N.* a bird similar to an oriole.

simban *N.* a species of banana. *Syn:* **megapakat.**

simura wapen *Def VP.* to whisper ; to speak softly. *Syn:* **karaua wapen.**

sin *N.* fence.

sin garipe nagirewa *Subs P.* outsiders ; those not in the know. [*Note:* those outside the fence]

puawa nagirewa, pu nagirewa uneducated.

sin goanape nagirewa *Subs P.* insiders ; those in the know. a new concept coming into the language. *Ant:* **sin garipe nagirewa.** [*Note:* people within the fence]

sin wanapen *Def VP.* to pass on customs to a child.

sinao *N.* drum. **sinao topen** to drum generic.

sinapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to hang up. **paina sin** Hang it up!

sinasin *N.* a bird ; Red-tailed Black Cockatoo (*Calyptorhynchus banksi*).

singanganu den *NonPers AccP.* weak ; thin. cloth only.

biniwa weak. string.

singar *N.* a species of vine.

singui *N.* question; to ask a question. **singui wayawapen** to ask a question *Syn:* **singuiat yawapen.**

singuiasepen *OF.* to ask a question. **singuiat nimanegingi** You are questioning me *Syn:* **wayawapen.**

sinot *N.* a type of string bag.

sinsinum *N.* a species of grass.

sintan *N.* lots of work. **sintan nega aruga menan ya angain** On account of all my work I will not go **sintan nega anupen** to hear my excuse, about all my work can be used for excuse if excuse involves work that keeps you from doing something else.

sintan wantan tamopen to engage in various activities. [*Gram:* object suffix in verb is obligatory]

sintanapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to trip ; to cause to stumble. **nop da ya sintanen** The words didn't trip him up mea he wasn't misled

sip *N.* cup. originally half of a coconut shell.

sipa *N.* a miss. **sipa topen** to miss hitting

sipa tapa *adv.* missing the mark.

sipa tapa yawapen to have blurred vision or inability to focus the eyes due to sickness or night or interference of some kind. *Syn:* **yamana garu garu tan, yamewa birom barom tan.**

sipe tope tan *Def VP.* to have an uneven or bumpy surface. sweet potato or yam or squash.

sipia *N.* a species of green insect.

siragam *N.* moon.

siran aen *Def VP.* to heal. wound.

siraramen *IV*. to dry out. fresh meat blood is dried out so it can be carried, is not fully dried or smoked.

siraramepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to dry out in the sun or by a fire. coffee.

daragamepen to dry out (tobacco).

sirarat enupen *Def VP*. to sprinkle. *Syn*: **damagepen**.

sirat wan *Stative VP*. to be dried out due to excessive sun or heat. *Syn*: **kurat wan**, **darakaen**, **atasi wan**, **imokaen**, **kamponaen**.

sirat wan *Variant*: **sirot wan**. *Stative VP*. to redden ; to make the mouth red by eating betel nut.

siri (rare form). *N*. leprosy. (used more frequently). *Syn*: **boo**.

sirio *N*. a bird ; Rail Babbler.

siririt wan *Variant*: **siririt pak pak wan**. *Stative VP*. to sizzle. wet wood or cane or kunai. *Syn*: **tuk pak wan**.

sirit wan *Stative VP*. to melt.

sirot wan *Variant*: **sirat wan**. *Stative VP*. to redden ; to make red by eating betel nut.

sisi *N*. bitter, forbidden because of belonging to an evil spirit; sweet. **taba sisiwa** bitter food *Ant*: **danse**.

sisia *From*: Motu. *N*. rudder of ship. (not well known).

sisip *N*. darkness. **sisipu** in the dark

sisiram *N*. a bird ; Common Paradise Kingfisher.

sisi/sisin toton tapen *Def VP*. to tie on top skirt after sleeping.

sisitae *adj*. bitter. used with things that have grown wild.

sit *N*. storage area ; place in a house where things are piled and held against a wall by string. *Syn*: **kikisi**.

sit tot *adv*. by stealth ; lifting the feet so as to make no noise. *Syn*: **karaua**.

sit wan *Stative VP*. to be abraded, to be injured.

sitnagopen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to be unable to climb due to difficult terrain. *Syn*: **wasetnak tosetnak tapen**.

situ den *NonPers AccP*. projections on potato or yam. **situ situ den** many projections

situa *N*. suckers.

siui *N*. a species of banana. syllables: <si.ui>.

siumagan tan *Def VP*. to be dried out. yam or peanut or <maurap> or potato only.

siun *N*. an animal ; pademelon. also identified as kangaroo rat.

siuran *N*. salt. (becoming obsolete) preferred. *Syn*: **torusi**.

siwa *N body part*. his armpit. **sinawa** my armpit **sip** at his armpit

siwat *N*. boundary line made by a line of rocks.

T - t

ta *N*. pimple.

boboga a boil. **ta oaenewa** a large pimple which has pus in it **ta memewa** a small pimple which has no white in it

ta asigasepen *Qual VP*. to learn to do something new.

ta ewasepen *Process VP*. to demonstrate ; to show by doing. **ta ewagepi ta** Do as he shows you! **ta ewamoini apanewa** teacher, instructor

ta goanepen *Process VP*. *See*: **to goanepen**.

ta kayasepen *Qual VP*. to do well ; to be devoted or totally involved. *Syn*: **ta kakayasepen**.

ta koeragamepen *Qual VP*. 1) to do bad to. general term. 2) to persecute. *Syn*: **ta koeamepen**, **ta koyamepen**.

ta koyagamepen *Qual VP*. to do bad to. *Syn*: **ta koeragamepen**.

ta koyamepen *Qual VP*. to do bad to ; to persecute. *Syn*: **ta koeragamepen**.

ta nanamasepen *OF*. to frighten suddenly by calling out.

ta tapen *Variant*: **tawa tapen**. *Def VP*. to fear. **tana waiwan** He is afraid of me **ap me tawa taia mun** So they are afraid of him

ta warisepen *OF*. to aid ; to help. **ta warit gimat wan** He said that he would help you **ta warit**

nimanegen He helped me (preferred by Central dialect). *Syn*: **D:wat agoasepen**. *Variant*: **D:Milne Bay dialect**.

taba *N*. food. **taba wanapen** to feed **baikam tapen** to feed pigs only **taba mumagetawa** breakfast **taba mum gine** supper, dinner generic. [*Note*: morning food evening food]

taba daragaewa *SubsP*. vegetables. general term.

taba gine mutua/ginesi *Subs P*. 1) small pieces of sweet potato used as pig's food. 2) a mixture of food eaten before a feast. small pieces of sweet potato are eaten to save the large pieces for the feast.

taba inin geraget tan *IV*. **taba aruga**. plentiful harvest still in the ground. plenty of all types of food. *Syn*: **taba kirat wan**.

taba kirat wan *Stative VP*. plentiful harvest. *Syn*: **taba inin geraget tan**.

taba otawat napen/tapen *Def VP*. to be eating long after others have finished. he is eating a lot and also he eats slowly.

tabena *N*. domesticated animal gone wild. *Syn*: **punsinsin**.

tabubu tapen *Def VP*. to be momentarily startled or frightened. *Syn*: **seke tapen**.

taenawat *N*. a species of animal which lives in

trees ; a species of sweet potato.

tagani *Variant: takani. adj.* old. used only of people. *Syn: tave, aentagit.*

pa purua old house.

pa namua old house.

taginamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to sew.

tagu *N.* inheritance.

taian *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

taik *N.* wind ; cold. **taik tom wan** the wind ceased
Syn: irot.

tainamua *N body part.* his waist. only at side.

etoea the long side. **tainamunawa** my waist at the sides used of ground or river.

taingina umap sia taiwanian what I did likewise you do ; imitate.

tak wan *Stative VP.* to separate. used of two surfaces which are joined together, does not indicate how separation occurred. *Syn: taturen.*

takani *Variant: tagani. adj.* old. used only of people. *Syn: tave, aentagit.*

takoat *N.* garden which is overgrown but still has some produce. stages in garden: <dayup> clearing garden <nao> planting and working <diwatan> first producing <egak> producing garden <takoat> grown over <pu> bush, no produce.

tam aepen *Process VP.* to take; to bring. **wat aepen** to take (plural) (singular). *Ant: tam onepen.*

tam onepen *Process VP.* to bring; to take. **wat onepen** (plural) (singular). *Ant: tam aepen.*

tam tam *adv.* sound of footsteps when running or walking. **tam tam tau aepen** to walk making a slapping noise with the feet, to make a sound when running

tam tam babagu tapen to carry in the arms because of having no string bag. several trips will be necessary.

tam tam gagari tapen to gather a variety of foods in the garden to take back to the house.

tam yao se yao tapen *Process VP.* to look at various articles and put them down again.

tamana *adj.* correct ; straight; to have balance; to have balance. **tamana yonapen** to line up
Syn: kin kin aepen; tamana aepen. [Note: to go straight]

tamana aepen 1) to go straight ; to have balance. *Syn: kin kin aepen.* 2) to go in good shape ; no injury etc.

tamana aipa aopa wadimat wandepen to hang straight down ; to stand straight so as to be unseen.

tamana taini otua *Subs P.* **kakae taiwan.** righteous person; unrighteous. *Ant: gegera taini otua.*

tamapen *Variant: tambupen. From: Central dialect; Milne Bay dialect. V-t (obj.suf).* to get.

(plural).

tamaru *N.* unmarried male who is physically mature. *Syn: kerepu.*

oanoro unmarried female of same age range.

tamaru nega₁ *vocative.* my friends. *Syn: evenan waina.*

tamaru nega₂ *Poss P.* my friends. **tamaru nega wandia** There are those of my unmarried age group around

tamat *N.* small hill ; made in garden like we plant corn in ; used to plant sweet potato in. **tamat warapen** to smooth out hill around sweet potato *Syn: momagepen.*

tambu wambu tapen *Process VP.* to gather things in order to depart.

tambupen *Variant: tamapen. From: Central dialect. V-t (obj.suf).* to get. (plural). *Syn: aiapen.*

warapen to get. (singular).

tampasit wan preferred by some informants. *Variant: tapasit. Stative VP.* to squeak. noise made by rubbing in wind.

misiri wan (improper Daga).

misinagen

tamudu *V.* corn. *Syn: peop.*

tanagamepen *V-i.* to reoccupy former residence ; to live again in a house which you formerly occupied; The house is unoccupied. *Ant: in wanden.*

tanam *N.* sweet potato. generic. *Syn: kanu, baire.*

tanam *N.* place of dead ; afterlife. *Syn: niru tanam.*

tanam aenia *Subs P.* companions on journey. **tanamo aeni endaewa** companions on journey **tane aeni endaewa** companion on journey

tanam wapen to lead discussion ; to talk with a group of people. **tanam waiwandin** He was leading the discussion

tanam wan *Stative VP.* to have poor quality fur or feathers or skin ; inferior quality.

tanapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to meet ; to catch up with a person and accompany. *Syn: tautanapen.*

tanda *response.* don't want. **ne tanda** I don't want **tanda wapen** to refuse **tanda anupen** to reject

tanda aopane wapen *Def Vp.* to refuse to do something.

tanda wapen *Def VP.* to be irritable.

e tanda waivin I am irritable. <e> is some kind of exclamation.

tandae den yave wapen to speak harshly after repeatedly requesting a person to do something or after someone has done something wrong.

tandae tandae den grudgingly. *Syn: garie den.*

tandayasepen *OF.* to reject ; to refuse ; to be disgusted. **tanda nimanegean** you rejected me
Syn: tanda wapen, tanda anupen, gari

yaven, kaia wapen.

tane *Variant: tana. acc.relator.* with. *Syn: den, boen, enam, tautane.* [Gram: must be marked for person]

tanewa *adj.* tough. used of leaves that are eaten. *Syn: katasi den.*

kinewa tough. **tanevet** completely tough used of vegetables.

tanigap *N.* a plant ; a species of fern.

tanip *N.* cause ; reason. **tanip wa** Speak to the point! *Syn: ibarip.*

tanip tanip *adj.* 1) abridged. *Syn: ibarip ibarip, dawap dawap.* 2) tying string bags at either end of pole for carrying. *Syn: dawap dawap.*

taniwa *N.* 1) curved handle on a pot or string bag. 2) group that grows together like a hand of bananas. *Syn: dave.*

tantane tapen *Def VP.* to stop curse of <omin> by exposing the item involved. **tantanana wa** Speak in behalf of me to stop curse **tantanewa** armor

tantanewa *N.* 1) armor covering from the belt to mid-chest to ward off rocks in a fight or to keep the back straight while carrying a load. 2) protection ; security ; insurance against something bad happening. **tantanewa anu** Take protection lest you hurt yourself **epiga tantanewa agun anu amba ingan** I warn you to look out for your life and then live in this case it is a thought.

tao topen *Def VP.* to bend down with a stick or with the feet. tall grass.

taomet *N.* a species of yam.

tap *N.* class. **man tap** a class of animals used of animal or tree or food.

tap nene yangwan/yangwan doren *Variant: posewa/goane yangwan doren. Idiom Cl.* to worry ; to be anxious ; to fear something bad happening. **tap nene yangwan doranegen** I was worried *Syn: goane/bagua wabetnagen/wat betnagen.*

tap tapen/anupen/wapen *Def VP.* to be afraid ; to know fear ; to be timid or shy. **taga waiwan** He is crying because he is afraid of you **tap apanewa** coward *Syn: kaime doren.*

tapan *N.* waterfalls. **tapana** at the waterfalls

tapanum *N.* a narrow path with cliffs on either side or a narrow path thru forest made by animals or people or just worn into a hillside by constant use. **yaumakap tapanum wandia** There is a narrow path between **nein tanewa daiton** the sole narrow path only collocates with path.

tapasit wan various Dagas accept only one or other alternative. *Variant: tampasit wan. Stative VP.* to squeak - noise made by branches rubbing in wind.

tapayam *N.* an insect ; lightning bug.

tape aepen *Def VP.* to escape. **tapamo aen** He escaped from them **tapanek aen, tapanegen** He escaped from me men, animals.

tapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to do ; to make. **namu arita ma tapen** especially to do this because it is more important **tainan, tainampen, tainait** work that never ceases

tapenapen *Variant: tapenepen. V-t (obj.suf).* to drop down ; to lower. *Syn: antapenapen.*

tapun *N.* a curse to cause evil for someone. **tapun wapen** to put a curse on someone

tapunewa *N* kinship. his mother-in-law ; his wife's mother; son-in-law ; daughter's husband. reciprocal term this is a <virip> relationship. *Ant: naunewa.*

taragasepen *OF.* to feel awed by. **taragat nimanegen** They were awed by me **wa taragasepen** to worship

tarak wapen *Def VP.* to be amazed.

no kap wan to be amazed but not as great a degree. **tarak waivin** I am amazed

taramba *N.* a species of insect- species.

taranagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* **etua warapen.** to skin.

tarapen *N.* a species of taro.

tararat *adv.* to frequently go and come. **tararat taingi** you are going and coming collocates only with a motion verb or <tapen>.

tarasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to rake.

tarat tarat tapen *Def VP.* to rake. **tarat tarat ta aepen** to move along raking (preferred). *Syn: tarasepen.*

tarep *N.* dance. **tarep warapen/tapen** to dance generic.

tariro tapen/aepen *Def VP.* to divorce on mutual agreement ; will remarry. *Syn: ae veapen.*

tarom tarom tapen *Variant: tarot tarot tapen. Def VP.* to be unsteady. applies only to movements of old person who is large; might mean incapable. *Syn: tarorot tapen, taromepen.*

taromepen *V-i.* to be unsteady ; to be incapable in running. refers to movements of old person who is large. *Syn: tarom tarom tapen.*

momeap tapen to not have enough strength.

taronagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bore a hole.

tarorot tapen *Variant: tarot tarot tapen, tarom tarom tapen. Def VP.* to be unsteady. applies only to movements of old large person.

pagagak shaking.

tarot tarot tapen *Variant: tarom tarom tapen, tarorot tapen. Def VP.* to be unsteady. applies to movements of old large person only.

tasewa *N* kinship. his older sibling ; sister or brother; his younger sibling. **tatanawa** my older sibling to a girl it usually means sister. *Ant: goaniwa.*

tasi *adv.* 1) first ; before. *Syn:* **namu**. 2) to prepare. **tasi tapen** 3) word, report **amepe tasi wadiaepen** There he should tell you the news (rare usage).

tasi wapen/wawatupen *Def VP.* to make plans ; to discuss. **tasi namu wapen** to explain beforehand for the future. *Syn:* **noa barimepen**.

tasinewa *N kinship.* his sister-in-law ; wife of older brother ; male only. **tasinanawa** my sister-in-law *Syn:* **inewa**.

tat anuni go ae ve wapiwa ingane koayup to be self-controlled. *Syn:* **ingane koayup tapen**.

tata goanip *N.* his brothers ; older and younger.

tatagaen *intensifier.* very. **i gume tatagaen** very (thick) hair collocates with heavy and hair.

tatagaepen *V-i.* to escape from others trying to catch. **yame tatagaepen** to learn from experience not to repeat some act

tatanagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to tear down or remove in order to repair. *Syn:* **benagepen, atanagepen**.

tatavepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to skin bark off. *Syn:* **getavepen**.

tatunigasepen *V-i.* to be slipping off. occurs on cliff or steps that are too steep and have no hand rail. [*Gram:* intensive suffix is obligatory]

taturen *IV.* to lift off ; to peel off. **taik aigat taturen geamon** The wind lifted off the roofs and they fell bark or bandages or an unfastened wall. *Syn:* **ao tor wapen**.

taturen *IV.* to separate two surfaces joined together. *Syn:* **tak wapen**.

tau karaua aepen to escape.

tau sisinamopen *Process VP.* to tie. plural. *Syn:* **pan sisinamopen \ tauapen**.

— *V-i.* to arrive. **tau aepen** to arrive and leave, to pass through equivalent to come.

taugatanatan tapen *Def VP.* to meet from two different directions and pass by or a reporting of the meeting by another person.

tautanapen to meet ; to catch up with on a trail or from opposite directions.

tauka wapen *Def VP.* to promise. *Syn:* **agi wapen, wa agiasepen**.

taun wat amopen *Process VP.* **kaimakaet warapen** to arrest.

taupae *N.* an animal with very white fur ; White Cuscus.

taupen *V-t (obj.suf).* to tie. *Syn:* **panapen**.

tautanapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to meet ; to catch up with another person and accompany. *Syn:* **tanapen**.

ine tauapen to come up to someone who is stationary.

taugatanatan tapen to meet from different

directions and pass on. **tautan aepen** to meet up with and accompany **tautanae angain** I will go with you **nop ya tautanan** words don't agree

tautane *acc.relator.* with. *Syn:* **den, boen, tane, enam**.

tauyan *N.* a type of evil spirit.

tauyon *N.* leaf barricade erected by non-dancers to hide dancers from view until they are ready to appear. only done for a large feast which is no longer held because there aren't enough pigs as land has gone for coffee syllables <ta-u-yon>.

tave *adj.* old. **oaenapan tave** old people **orup tave** middle-aged **apan tave** old man used of people. *Syn:* **aentagit, takani, tagani**.

tavet *adj color.* tan. used only of dogs or pigs.

tave/tavewa *N.* 1) substance. 2) corpse. <epiwa> is preferred. 3) true. **nop tave di** a true word 4) fruit. generic. 5) body of person. **tawanawa** my body 6) proof ; evidence. **tave gan di wapen** to speak the truth, to defend oneself **tave inapen/iapen** to bear fruit **nop tave uon waini apanewa** false prophet **God tave uon waini apanewa** one who denies God

tavewa *N.* spiritual aspect of a person. preferred over <guewa> spirit.

tavewa ewasepen *Def VP.* to show proof or evidence.

tavewa uon iap mondi wapen gutut tave uon, imua gan wapen. to make up a tale which can be handed down from ancestors but never happened and has no meaning and no reason for telling; one handed down from ancestors telling of their actions. *Ant:* **gutut tavewa**.

tawaet *N.* a species of vine with leaves which were dried and rolled and smoked to make salt.

tawagamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to clear an area of underbrush and the vines on the trees in order to expose trees.

dayup topen to clear out underbrush and weeds for making a new garden.

gawari topen to cut down trees in garden.

tawagi *N.* leaf from various trees put under a mat for magical results but not eaten.

tawak *adj.* bare as a result of a hurricane. **at tawagewa** a bare area of an area. *Syn:* **arok**.

tawak *N.* hurricane ; tempest ; bad storm. most Dagas have never experienced have only heard about it.

tawavetawa *adj.* **etua uon**. shelled as beans which are shelled ; undiluted.

tayagon *N.* burnable rubbish such as branches or leaves or weeds which have been raked together.

tayara *N.* thick string made from various tree barks.

matao thick string used to catch cassowary.
tayavin ae baraepen/veapen 1) to try for a long time and quit. in this sense means frustration. 2) to tie. in the context of a game.
tayawapen *V-t (obj.suf)*. to test ; to try.
tayu wan *Stative VP*. to be polished or smooth or slippery. *Syn:* **tayup**.
tayup *Variant: tayu den. adj.* slippery ; smooth.
tayup amsetnagepen to slip *Syn:* **piri den**.
to ae amupen *Process VP*. 1) to reject some word or thought; to drown out talk of another. *Syn:* **anu ae veapen; nop wa unukamepen**.
to bambamesepen *OF*. to persecute. done by evil spirit, makes person behave irrationally.
to bawamepen *OF*. to persecute with sticks or words. *Syn:* **to koeragamepen**.
to bambamasepen done by evil spirit.
to beregamepen *Process VP*. to miss in throwing. *Syn:* **sipa topen**.
to boniga baraepen *Process VP*. to kill.
to danigamepen *OF*. **gut goyagamepen**. to disturb.
to doromepen *Process VP*. to crush with a stick or a rock. tobacco leaves etc.
to dudumepen *Process VP*. 1) to break. egg or wood or nuts or a bottle. 2) to smash. *Syn:* **to tutnagepen**.
to dumapen *Process VP*. 1) to split lengthwise by hitting. wood. *Syn:* **to koatnagepen**. 2) to smash. bottle or wood or nuts. 3) to break. egg pluralizes action or object. *Syn:* **to tutnagepen; to dudumapen; dumapen**.
to ewasepen *Process VP*. to demonstrate ; to instruct by means of signs and helps. refers to demonstration of cutting and hitting.
to ge to tapen *Def VP*. to bounce. **to ge piup karapun doriwan** You hit (the ball) and it is bouncing ball.
to goanepen (not accepted by all). *Variant: ta goanepen. Process VP*. to have agreed to some action and then don't want to do it but are committed. *Syn:* **engoanepen, wa goanepen**. [*Gram:* only occurs in past tense]
to goeam tapen *Process VP*. to agitate people who are peaceful ; to riot.
to gogotonagepen *V-t (no obj.suf)*. to smash, to crush by means of a heavy object falling. *Syn:* **to dudumepen, watodoromepen, to muturamepen, to mumuturamepen**.
to gwemapen *Process VP*. to spill by knocking over.
to irok enen *Process VP*. to scorch. **oam to irok enen** the sun scorched it sun.
to kaisepen *Process VP*. to hit and cut ; to wound with an axe or a knife so as to draw blood.
enkaisepen to wound with a piece of wood so as to draw blood.
tositnagepen to wound by falling so as to draw

blood.
to kakatamepen *Variant: to katamepen. Process VP*. to bump heads.
to kakayasepen *OF*. to hit well and effectively with a stone or a stick or a knife. **to kakayasen boen** to kill with a stone or a stick or a knife
to kaonagepen *Process VP*. to pinch with wood ; to hit oneself with a stone or a hammer so that no blood results. improper form: <to kawanagepen>.
to katamepen *Process VP*. to bump heads. *Syn:* **to kakatamepen**.
to kenenamepen *Process VP*. to make rattling noise by washing dishes or by spreading out coffee. **kenenamepen**
to keramepen *Variant: to kweramepen. Process VP*. to soften by pounding ; to crush ; to pound in order to crush. *Syn:* **mo topen**.
to koatnagepen *Process VP*. to split lengthwise by hitting. *Syn:* **to dumapen**.
to koeragamepen *OF*. to persecute ; to injure.
to kutnagepen *Process VP*. to drive into ground so that a person won't trip on it. stakes or stones or wire.
to kweramepen *Variant: to keramepen. Process VP*. to soften by pounding ; to crush ; to pound in order to soften. *Syn:* **mo topen**.
to marimepen *OF*. to scatter an enemy in fight ; to scatter a people ; to drive away.
to muturamepen *Variant: to mumuturamepen. OF*. to smash.
to nugusepen *Process VP*. to divide with a knife ; to cut widthwise. **anu nugusepen** to be divided due to different ideas *Syn:* **nugusepen**.
to oairenapen *Process VP*. to drive away ; to chase with a stick. **to gut oaimon** (singular) (plural).
to oaisepen *Process VP*. to send with a stick ; to chase away. **wa oaisepen** some say this is only correct form.
to oaitapen *Process VP*. to cut. branches off a tree.
to oirenepen *Process VP*. to chase by hitting. **gut oaimopen** (singular) (plural).
to oisepen *Process VP*. to knock with a stick or a stone. fruit off a tree.
to pakisepen *Variant: to pasinagepen. OF*. 1) to knock out of the way. garbage. 2) to drive away with sticks or stones. **gut pasinagepen, gut marimepen** (singular) (plural).
to panamepen *Process VP*. to be unable to cut tough grass or weeds ; to hit and cause knife to bend.
to pasinagepen *Variant: to pakisepen. OF*. to drive away with stick and stones. **gut pasinagepen** (plural).

to payagamepen *Process VP.* to bend over with hand. trees, weeds.

to perukamepen to bend or knock a person out of way so he doesn't get hurt by stone.

to pemak pemak tapen *Process VP.* to break up clots of earth by hitting ; to crush by hitting. *Syn:* **to popotnagepen.**

to perukamepen *OF.* to bend a person over or push a person out of the way so that the person isn't hurt by a spear or a stone.

to pininagepen *Process VP.* to crease with a stone or a spear ; to graze off.

to popotnagepen *Process VP.* 1) to break up clods of dirt. 2) to crush by hitting. clods of dirt. *Syn:* **to pemak pemak tapen.**

to tutnagepen *Process VP.* 1) to break an egg. 2) to smash. egg or bottle or pot or coconut. *Syn:* **to dudumepen, to dumapen.**

to uarepen *Process VP.* to knock out of the way; to knock away. **to uasepen** garbage or wood (singular) (plural) garbage only. *Syn:* **to pakisepen.**

to umapen *Process VP.* not to tell, to hide the true facts. **to umine nagire** secretive people

to wait enapen *Variant: to wa oaisen.* *Process VP.* to exorcise by hitting bamboo together over a person's head.

to warapen *Process VP.* to hit and get.

to wat okonagepen *Process VP.* 1) to spill. solids not knocked over but spilled out of a hole in the container. 2) to be lost through dropping out of a bag. *Variant: static: okok wan.*

toae *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

toao warao *adj color.* mixed colors, spotted in black and white.

toba *N.* decoration ; face paint. types of face paint: <gamat> from the seed of a tree <paida> orange <matapi> red dirt.

toba arewa *Subs P.* mud hole. *Syn:* **uri.** [*Note: decoration area*]

tobaimepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to roll by hitting ; to knock over.

tobatamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to fasten to using nails or hitting together.

tobayan aepen *Process VP.* to detour. *Syn:* **enbayan aepen, wabayan aepen.**

tobenagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to tear down by hitting.

toberugasepen *V-i.* to roll over. young baby.

toberugat waberugat tapen *Process VP.* to flop back and forth ; to roll back and forth from front to back and vice versa.

tobongamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to add. 2) to gather together as a leader would. people or things. *Syn:* **todagonepen.**

toboran wanumopen *Past Tense VP.* to meet. *Syn:* **dagon dagon tapen, iam iam tapen,**

iam wanumopen.

toborapen *V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to terminate. 2) to put lid on pot. *Syn:* **tonatapen.** 3) to gather for meeting. **iam iam toboran** They gathered for the meeting 4) to be together. **neigin toborapen** to cause to sin, to close off path so someone won't eat your produce

tobot tapen *Process VP.* 1) to gather. 2) to be together. **onam tobot tan** They gathered **tobot tan warin anit** fellowship intercourse. *Syn:* **gogonepen, gogon panapen.**

tobot wabot tapen *Process VP.* to hide true facts ; not to tell. *Syn:* **to umapen.**

tobot wapen *Process VP.* to lie. *Syn:* **wa borapen, wa umapen.**

todagon seapen *Variant: todagonepen seapen.* *Process VP.* to gather and pile.

todagonepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to gather together ; to bring together as a leader would. *Syn:* **tobongamepen, todagon seapen.**

todum wadum tapen *Process VP.* to cut wood lengthwise ; to split so that several pieces will result.

tonugut watnugut tapen to cut wood widthwise.

toemu *N.* area of control of a clan ; kingdom.

toentanepen *V-i.* to turn. a person who is going one way along a path turns round and goes the other way. *Syn:* **yamu entanenep.**

toentanepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to turn ; to turn over ; to turn upside down. **toentan tapen** to change the order of words

toga uarapen *Def VP.* to bump into a person because they were not seen. **toga uaren tauapen/amopen** to rush together to see something new or big or exiting **serarat toga uaren tauapen** to rush together

togaimagam tapen *Def VP.* to wrap a string around a post or around tobacco so that the turns are spread wide apart.

gaisi warapen to wrap around - usually string is closely wrapped but some wrap it as <togaimagam; to wrap around either closely or else possibly as <togaimagam.

togaimagamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to wrap around and around with string.

togan *Variant: tokan.* *N.* hill. **togan wakiewa** foothills at the base of a mountain **togatogana** series of hills

togane tapapen *Def VP.* to sleep with one's neighbour's wife. hidden talk form of adultery.

toganewa *Variant: tokanewa.* *N* body part. his chest. **togananawa** my chest

togeram wageram *adj.* brackets ; wavy line or zigzag line. <togeram> means one side curves one way and <wageram> means the other side curves the other way. *Syn:* **engeram wangeram.**

togo aepen *Def VP.* to take a break ; to relax ; to stop work for a while. planting garden so goes to bush for a while, will continue planting the next day.

togona anupen/wandepen *Def VP.* to be dull or not alert or unthinking. [*Gram:* usually preceded by <darine/

togona mini wandepen to resist ; to be unfavourable toward. **togana tapen, togona tan wapen** person will not talk and this phrase is used to try and get them to respond.

togoyam tapen *Process VP.* to riot with fighting, to mix together at a feast with talking and joking. *Syn:* **senao aran wan tapen, verat mutane wapen.**

toguragut tapen *Variant: togut wagut tapen. Process VP.* to fight.

togurapen *V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to kill. **oma gan togut endawapen** to crucify *Syn:* **to boniga baraepen.** *Variant: togurapen boepen.* 2) to quench fire by hitting with branches.

togut wagut tapen *Variant: toguragut tapen. Process VP.* to fight either in play or in a true fight.

toia *N.* a species of yam.

toit enen aepen *Past Tense VP.* to leave either temporarily or permanently as a result of fighting.

tok *N.* boundary, space between the rows in a garden used as a path or as a drain. *Syn:* **paup.**

tokaisepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to cut. *Syn:* **kaisepen.** to kaisepen to hit and cut.

tokait wakait tapen *Process VP.* 1) to tag ; to touch another person repeatedly. children in play. 2) to cut out dead branches of a tree ; to prune. 3) to injure so as to draw blood. more severe than topen.

tokait wakait to kokoyamepen/to gogoyamepen *OF.* to torture ; to hit repeatedly.

tokait wakait to koyamepen/to goyamepen/to kokoyamepen/to gogoyamepen to ruin a prepared post by hitting it with a knife.

tokan *Variant: togan. N.* hill. **togana** on the hill

tokanewa *Variant: toganewa. N* body part. his chest.

tokaum tokaum tapen *Process VP.* to lose. *Syn:* **wakaum wakaum tapen.**

tokaumepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to lose. *Syn:* **wakaumepen, wapasimepen.**

toketnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to cut. weeds or wood or hair. *Syn:* **enketnagepen.**

toketnak waketnak tapen to cut into many pieces.

tokoi *N.* braided rope of 3 strands. *Syn:* **im, imaman.**

tokuasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pick with a stick

or a stone. *Syn:* **enkuasepen.**

wakuasepen to pick with the hands.

tokuranagen *IV.* to scorch. sun plants.

tokurunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to strip a branch of fruit and leaves with a stick.

tokutnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bury in the ground so as to hide a thing or to get it out of the way. **kutnagepen gine namu piupa tokutnageta** He will stick his face in the dirt inanimate objects and not a corpse (singular) (plural) out of fear or resentment or awe.

tom wan *Stative VP.* to be broken. **tom tam wan pusi/nani tom wan** to be amputee string or communication (plural). *Syn:* **nani tomagen.**

tomagen *IV.* to be amputee. **pusi tomagen** His leg was amputated **pusiga tomagen** Your leg was amputated **veraot yon wa*de tomak iwa*din** dawn was breaking *Syn:* **pusi tom wan.** [*Gram:* must be preceded by the body part which was amputated/

tomagepen₁ *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to select ; to choose some to do a job. *Syn:* **nugusepen.** 2) to cut. string or rope. 3) to reach impasse in discussion. results in <nop tom wan>. 4) to have a miscarriage.

neigin tasi tomagepen 1) to select those who will guard a trail. 2) to recut a previously used but blocked trail. *Syn:* **kaisepen.** 3) to track. pigs or men only.

tomagepen₂ *OF.* to judge ; to decide. **tomak mumen** He judged them

tomak tomak tapen/wapen *Def VP.* to be divided. people's opinions or string.

tomet *Variant: tompet. N.* wedge. general term.

tompot *Variant: tomet. N.* wedge. general term.

tona *N.* a bird ; Silver-eared Mesea.

tonaise *N.* a species of bird.

tonan *N.* door. **tonan watap uaren** He threw the door open **tonana** at the door **pa tonanewa** the door of the house (borrowed term, not widely used). *Syn:* **atamun.**

tonanagamepen *OF.* to agitate ; to arouse ; to stir up. people. *Syn:* **anan datnagepen.**

tonanatapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to support or brace wobbly wood by putting more ground around it or by driving a stake on either side or on just one side.

dan enupen to brace using a crossbrace. **ae tonanata bim wap** When we finish bracing it, it will be tight

tonaren *IV.* to dry up. a stream or a lake or any water.

nengaren muddy water clears up.

tonasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to put on a hat. *Syn:* **payu panapen.**

tonatapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to hit in wood or a post to get it out of the way so it won't hurt someone. knife. 2) to put a lid on a pot. *Syn:*

toborapen.

tonewa *adj.* applies only to cloth items. **ae yone gwep mega tonewa watatnak ae baren** He arose and removed his old loin cloth and put it down *Syn:* **ese kare.**

toninigamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to brush off dust or dirt ; to stamp with the feet to remove dust or dirt.

toniwa *N.* stump of a tree that has been cut down. *Syn:* **oma ibariwa.**

tonugut watnugut tapen *Process VP.* to cut wood widthwise ; to allot money.

todum wadum tapen to cut wood lengthwise ; to split.

tonum *N.* a species of yellow insect the size of a large bee with a painful bite. related to <buyuyum>.

tonum *N.* fence tied and braced with wood.

sin fence tied with string. **tonum enupen** to make a <tonum> fence

top agagak wapen *Def VP.* to laugh loudly.

agagak wan to growl. dogs.

top enguren *Def VP.* to smile silently. [*Gram:* object suffix in <enguren> shows subject]

top wapen to laugh out loud. **top enguraneke wan** I am smiling [*Note:* the smile hits me]

top nop wapen *Def VP.* to be sociable with laughing and joking and talking.

top wapen *Def VP.* to smile ; to laugh.

topaisepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to break off with a knife. *Syn:* **tosiavepen.**

to paisepen to hit and break off. **iup/nop topaisine nagire** lawbreakers

topait wapait tapen *Def VP.* 1) to split wood crosswise. 2) to break bones. many broken bones mean person will die. *Syn:* **toketnak waketnak tapen, tonugut watnugut tapen.**

topakisepen *OF.* 1) to drive someone away with sticks or stones. *Syn:* **topasinagepen.** 2) to knock over. 3) to ignore. **topakit aepen** to pull along with the hand, to tug along

topan tau aepen *Process VP.* to detour ; go out around.

topanamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to half wrap around as grass wraps around sarif or mower blade when cut.

topanen *IV.* 1) to surround. water person in a flood. 2) to grasp around the legs. **puiman topananiwa** island small child adult. [*Note:* the one wrapped around by the sea]

topapaunagepen *Variant: topopounagepen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pummel ; pound on ; beat up. **papaunagepen** (singular) (plural).

toparakamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bend. wire or a nail. *Syn:* **berokamepen, wageramepen.**

topasinagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to drive someone away with sticks or stones. **gut pasinagepen** (singular) (plural). *Syn:* **topakisepen, to**

oaisen.

topaunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to break open. **topaunagen** shell. 1) flower. 2) wave.

topen *V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to hit. (singular). 2) to kill. 3) to cut. **gurapen** trail (plural). *Syn:* **kaisepen.**

toponagepen *Variant: topotnagepen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush. egg.

toponamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to chip out a piece. knife or edge etc.

topotnagen *IV.* to be closed because of smoke or something in the eye. **yame topotnagen** His eye is closed eyes.

topotnagepen *Variant: toponagepen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush by hitting or dropping; to crack egg. egg. *Syn:* **totutnagepen.**

wapotnagepen to crush in fingers.

ampotnagepen to step on and crush. **potnagepen** (plural).

torega *N.* a large marsupial animal the same size as a wallaby. *Syn:* **marua.**

tororot *adj.* long and narrow.

nononga long. **pa nononga tororot** long narrow house

torot wan *Stative VP.* 1) to slip off.

tot wan to slide off. 2) to become weak due to insufficient food. 3) to pull loose from. 4) to unwrap. **nop torot wan** to stop talking after being told to stop **wapiwa torot wan** to faint (from hunger) , to be very hungry **wapina torot waiwan** I am very hungry *Syn:* **visiwa torot wan.**

torusi *N.* salt. (becoming obsolete). *Syn:* **D:siuran.** *Variant: D:Daga.*

tosetnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to glance off (inst: knife).

tosiavepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to break by hitting. yam or wood. *Syn:* **topaisepen.**

wasiavepen to break off with the hand.

tosip *N.* a species of vine used to stun fish.

tosirinagepen₁ *V-t (no obj.suf).* to move an object closer to other objects so as to clear an area). *Syn:* **wasirinagepen.**

tosirinagepen₂ *OF.* to cause people to scatter. **tosirinak imaen** He scattered you

tosironagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to unscrew ; to pull out.

tosisitnagen *OF.* to wound drawing blood ; to rewound. **epi tosisitnagen** He wounded him **gaut tosisitnak muman** They wounded them with sticks **tosisitnak nimanegen** He wounded me

tositnagen *OF.* to wound by falling down so as to draw blood ; to injure.

enkaisepen to wound with wood so as to draw blood; to wound with a knife so as to draw blood. **tokaisepen**

tot *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

tot wan *Stative VP.* to slip off ; to pull apart ; to come off. **tot tat wan** to slide out

totnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to take apart ; to pull apart ; to pull out nails. **gare gare totnagepen** to pull two people apart

totogam *Variant: totogum. N.* food related to the pit pit flower. one of the first foods eaten by a young child, cooked by baking in coals or on hot rocks possibly this is pit pit shoots.

totomagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to break by hitting. 2) to break out of a fence. animal. 3) to cut in halves. **watomagepen** to break with the hands **nop totomagepen** to cut off talk, to stop talk string or wood. *Syn:* **nop watomagepen**.

totor *N.* a species of evil spirit.

tovirasepen *V-i.* to turn around. *Syn:* **toentanepen**.

toyaramen *IV.* 1) to bruise. stone or wood. 2) to injure causing swelling or a bruise.

tu umapen *Process VP.* 1) to fill up a hole. 2) to dig and cover. growing sweet potato.

tua *N.* 1) flower. generic. 2) soft stage of betel nut.

tuan *N.* pig. generic species: <koako, bonup>.

tuanan *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

tue den *NonPers AccP.* 1) strong. ready to fight. 2) milled timber. **tuewa** edge of milled timber *Syn:* **aroe den. Ant:** **oma tamana, oma megenat**.

tugu nau aepen *Process VP.* to order someone to appear in court.

wat nau aepen to arrest.

tugupen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to burn ; to roast ; to bake in coals. **oma tugu** Burn the wood! **kanu tugun** He roasted the sweet potato *Syn:* **irapen**.

tuin enupen *Def VP.* to crush ; to grind to powder.

tuk pak wan *Stative VP.* to sizzle. wet wood or cane or kunai. *Syn:* **siririt pak pak wan**.

tuk wan *Stative VP.* 1) to be split open. banana or skin. 2) to explode. gun or rock. 3) to be broken; to be split open. **tuk tuk wan** to explode with many explosions pot. *Syn:* **dum sen; no seset wan**.

tukao *N.* a predatory bird, a type of eagle smaller than <ibiam that eats dogs and pigs.

tum *N.* small knife. **tum araga tunapen** to cut a pig in small pieces so that one can't tell which part of the carcass the piece came from like packaged meat in a store.

tum paisepen *Def VP.* to cut thru the middle so that the front legs are one half and the back legs are the other half. pig.

seu to dumapen to cut down thru the middle so that the front and back leg make one half. pig.

tum tapen *Def VP.* to cut up. **tum ta seapen** to cut and put pieces aside general word.

tuma dana tapen *Def VP.* to rely on. **ne tuman**

dawan taingi You are relying on me **tumak dawak taiwan** He is relying on you *Syn:* **anu tumasepen**.

tumagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to hit an animal with a spear but not kill it.

bomagepen to hit an animal with a rock but not kill it because the rock wasn't thrown hard enough.

tumak *N.* hives ; goose bumps.

tuman *N.* a bird ; Multicrested Bird of Paradise (*Cnemophilus macgregorii*). a <waitatugatuk manewa> repeats what he hears, gathers bright objects.

tumap dawanep wandepen *Def VP.* to rely on. *Syn:* **tumap wandepen, dawanep wandepen**.

tumap wandepen/anupen *Def VP.* 1) to trust ; to rely on ; to depend on. **tumanap waing** You are relying on me **tumagap naiwan** He is (relying) on you to eat **ne tumamup waingian** I depend on them *Syn:* **anap wandepen**. 2) to remain in custody. 3) to be ruled over.

tumat wandepen to remain in safe custody. **tumase onen** He left (it) in a trustworthy person's care **anu tumase ongain** I will leave (it) in safe custody also collocates with <aepen> and <onopen>.

tumatum tapen *Def VP.* to think another person has taken care of a situation whereas he thinks the same and so neither has done it. **me tumatum tan** He thought he had done it

tumbari *N.* a plant ; Zephyr flower (*Zephyranthes candida*). used as abortifac.

tumoine arewa *Subs P.* cemetery. *Syn:* **kaima arewa**.

tumtum *N.* 1) key. **tumtumewa** its key 2) cross wood to close a door ; lock. **tumtum panapen** to lock

tumu *N.* virgin forest. *Syn:* **garagat**.

uam reforesting.

tunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to cut crosswise with a knife but not with a hitting motion. 2) to let blood. *Syn:* **asiap tunapen/tunagepen**.

tunamama anupen *From: Mailu. Def VP.* to be devoted to. treasure of one's mind, that upon which one is focused.

tunano *adj.* everlasting ; eternal ; enduring. some give this word as <datunano> but this is definitely rejected by others. *Syn:* **yaniram, yaibobot, wande bobot**.

tunapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to saw. 2) to cut up. an animal.

tunua *N.* kindling ; easily combustible material. *Syn:* **mutua**.

tunum *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

tununu *N.* a species of strong vine.

tunup *N.* mountain. **tunup kiman inasen** horizon

[Note: mountain touched sky]

tunupen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to cook in a pot ; to slip over like beads over one's head.

tup enun/tan *Def VP.* 1) to bloom; to fall off. flower flower. *Ant:* **ninin wan, orot wan.**

entutnagen to bloom. **tup enupen taiwan** It is ready to bloom flower high in a tree. 2) to bud. fruit or vegetable like corn.

tupe den *NonPers AccP.* mixed colours.

tupen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to build. house. 2) to dig. 3) to bury.

turubat *Variant: turumbat.* *N.* a species of tree.

turut wan *Stative VP.* to slide by own power ; person down tree ; wood down hill.

tut *N.* a species of grass used for skirts.

tut wan *Stative VP.* to be longer than usual. tree or

nose.

tutua den *NonPers AccP.* good odour. **tutua anupen** to smell a good smell

tutup *N.* color ; dye.

tutut tupen/gurapen *Def VP.* to make steps in dirt on a hill.

tutut wan *Stative VP.* to be swollen. **tuturuan** in fast speech injured part or water when dammed up.

tuyagai *Variant: tuyavi.* *adv.* horizontal on edge.

petavi horizontal on broad surface.

tuyavi *Variant: tuyagai.* *adv.* horizontal on edge; horizontal on broad surface. **petavi tuyavi baraepen** to stand on its edge **tuyavi aepen** to walk on the side of the foot instead of on the sole

U - u

u gangan anupen *Variant: ugu gangan agupen.*

Idiom Cl. to be angry. **u gangan ya anune**

Don't be angry *Syn:* **gari gangan naen, gari yavia, wapi toto gaia.**

u topen/upapen/yapapen *Def VP.* to turn over the ground for planting but only where planting will take place.

enu berugasepen to turn over the ground in the whole garden.

ua topen *Def VP.* to kiss. baby only.

uam *N.* forest ; reforesting.

garagat, tumu virgin forest.

uamban *N.* wad of leaves used as padding under the handle of a heavy string bag.

uankae tapen *Def VP.* to swing. **uankae** a swing

uap *Pers.Pos.* same. **uagap** same place as you **ge uap di** to return to the same place, to return looking the same **ge uap wanigiagi** Are you in the same place, means did you build your house in the same place? **uap uap sia aepen** to go to the same place **uap sia di** again **uap di wandepen** to be forced to stay

uara *From: Motu. N.* salt water crocodile. *Syn:* **D:uayo.** *Variant: D:Daga.*

koarayo fresh water crocodile.

uarepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to throw. **uasepen aipa uarepen** to throw away **dugup uaren** all older members of the clan died out **nop uarepen** to give a speech singular (plural). *Syn:* **opata wapen.**

uasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to throw. **uarepen** (plural) (singular).

uat *N.* large strong net used for catching pigs.

ia small net for catching birds or fish.

uatam *N.* a species of edible wild yam.

uatamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to throw. **gure pakise uatamepen/uasepen** to overpower (plural) wood. *Syn:* **uasepen.**

uawae *N.* a species of bird. this also means <berot>. *Syn:* **peon.**

berot small bird that looks same as <uawae>.

uayo *N.* salt water crocodile.

wariwa fresh water crocodile. **uayo anan mega baware** dragon not as dangerous as salt water crocodile.

udama *N.* a species of tree whose nuts are eaten with betel nuts.

udan *Variant: undan. N.* gourd used to hold water.

uentao *N.* a bird ; White Ibis (*Threskiornis molucca*).

uewa *N.* 1) replacement ; substitute. **uanawa** my replacement *Syn:* **gare.** 2) scar left in the earth by mining operations

ugarewa *N kinship.* his cross cousin. **ugaranawa** my cross cousin **ugat sisiwa** marriageable cross cousin *Syn:* **painawa.**

ugin *N.* rain. **ugin sep amba** when rain stops **ugin boranen** We were forced to remain inside by rain **ugin siwan** The rain is about finished

ugin atagin mini oniwan thick grey rain cloud reaching to the ground is approaching.

ugin boren *IV.* to be hindered by rain or flood. **ugin boranegen** The rain hindered me

ugu anupen *Variant: epiwa anupen. Def VP.* 1) to feel like doing a task or not. person has been ill so his skin decides when to go back to work. 2) to start in labor. **orup yanapen ugua anun** The skin knew the child was to be born

ugu beset wan *Idiom Cl.* to relax after finishing a job when the pressure is off. can be used for freedom from psychological or emotional problems. *Syn:* **ugua veturen.**

ugu gangan naen *Variant: gari gangan naen. Idiom Cl.* to be angry and close to fighting.

goane/pose tuk wan sudden explosive anger.

ugu gangan mega his anger

ugu i waren *Variant: wapi i waren. Idiom Cl.* to be able to work but not to do so.

ugu sisi baware wan *Variant: ugu vege wan. Stative VP.* to have pain ; to be sick.

ugu torot wan *Idiom Cl.* to relax. *Syn: ugu beset wan.*

ugu ugup *N.* working in different jobs ; alienated. **ugu ugunup** alienated from us

ugu vege wan *Stative VP.* 1) to have pain ; to be sick. *Syn: ugu sisi baware wan.* 2) to be very tired ; to be worn out.

ugu wapi pusi nani koayup tapen to be self-controlled. **ugun wapin pusin nanin koayup taivin** I am self-controlled *Syn: ingane koayupaya tayan.*

ugua *N body part.* **vek uon.** his skin ; his body. **ugunawa** my skin, my body **ugua aipake** healthy *Syn: etua, epiwa.*

ugua atat wan *Variant: gari atat wan. Idiom Cl.* to be angry. *Syn: ugu gangan naen.*

ugua bibigaren *Variant: ugua bigaren. Idiom Cl.* to be refreshed in mind and body ; to find relief ; to relax after pain or hard work. *Syn: ugu beset wan.*

ugua gangan naen wandepen *Past Tense VP.* to be irritated or irritable.

ugua veret wan *Variant: ugu wapi veret wan. Stative VP.* to be worn out ; to be completely tired out. *Syn: ugua vege wan.*

ugua veturen *Idiom Cl.* to be refreshed ; to renew strength ; to relax. *Syn: ugua beset wan.*

ugua wakimen *Idiom Cl.* to have overcome fear ; to be able to do or go where formerly one was afraid. **uguna wakimiwan** I am no longer afraid

uguegaek *N.* feeling off color ; slightly sick ; tired from hard work physically but not emotionally ; suffering.

siget beget truly ill and often ill. **apan vek uguegaet, vek uguegaet apanewa** slightly ill man **uguegaek bagu sisi anu tanen** to suffer mentally and physically

ugum *N.* a species of tree with nuts which are used as toys which children spin and leaves which are used for wrapping tobacco into cigarette.

ugup *Pers.Pos.* different. **ugup ugup ugupewa** the different one **ugunup** different from us **otu ugup** a bit different **use use, mani mani, dim dim, puraput** different things **ugup aepen** to separate oneself and come apart **ugunap angep** I must go off by myself **da ugup anupen** to think of different things **da ugup wapen** to speak of different things singular plural.

ugup wapi in wanden *IV.* to be comatose.

ugupen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to make string bag only. **ik ugun** She made the string bag

uiapopo wanapen *Def VP.* 1) to pacify ; to make

peaceful by taking away a pig's strength. either feed this to pig or bury leaves in his path. 2) to weaken person ; done by sorcerer ; leaves buried in path to take away victim's strength.

uimak *N.* 1) a type of beads made of banana seeds. 2) a species of banana which is not eaten.

uiwa *N.* last.

uken warapen *Variant: ukin warapen. Def VP.* to cheer. men only similar to <hip hip hooray>.

ukum *N.* opening ; mouth of box or <umakat.

okum mouth of box. **ukum umapen** to cover a container or umakat

ukum dakum wanden *Def VP.* to save food in the ground to eat later. also used for food in ground that is not fully grown.

uma wapen *Def VP.* to talk loudly.

umae *N.* a species of sweet potato.

umagogo *N.* small centipede that lives in thatch.

umakat *N.* 1) bottomless cooking vessel made of tree bark rolled and tied and lined with banana leaves. hot rocks are put in it with <baip> and sweet potato and squash and beans. All is then covered with more leaves, water is poured in, then it is covered with a string bag and left. 2) a method of cooking as described above.

umam anupen *Def VP.* to be shy ; to be embarrassed by one's own actions.

umam noa tapen *Def VP.* to be impure ; to be indecent. [Note: to do shameful words]

umam waren *IV.* to be embarrassed by someone else. **umam waranegen** I was embarrassed

umanewa *N.* an insect ; Rhinoceros Beetle. *Syn: donki.*

umap₁ *response.* acceptable ; <yes ; o.k.>. *Syn: D:minap. Variant: D:Tua.*

umap₂ *adj.* sufficient.

umap₃ *relator.* like. **umanap** like me *Syn: mini.*

umap tapen *Def VP.* to be possible.

umap uon *Neg Adj P.* unsatisfactory.

ya umap insufficient ; unacceptable ; no good.

umap den umap uon both good and bad **tani umap uon** unfair, unjust don't know if it is good or bad.

umapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to cover. <umakat> but not a pot. 2) to thatch. **ukum umapen** to cover, to keep hidden

umasen *Stative V.* **umat wanapen** to cover him. to be covered. **umanegen** I was covered shows subject only used of people.

umat *N.* widower; widow. *Syn: goroa; D:dogae. Ant: koapura, obu. Variant: D:Motu.*

umbui *N.* long headdress made from cassowary feathers.

umini *N.* a bird ; Great Papuan Frogmouth (Podargus papuensis). *Syn: oma bae.*

umini *adv.* quickly. does not collocate with all verbs-with <wapen> but not with <ak>. *Syn:*

nemani, serarat.

umpatu *adj.* short. *Syn:* **bobou, oninke, ininke.**

umpaup *N.* tree fern.

umu *N.* selfish ; resentful at having to share. leads to lying and to saying that an item is not present.

guduman anupen to be resentful at sharing.

umu apanewa selfish man **umu tapen** to be selfish *Ant:* **aiman taini otua, yan sini otua.**

umumum wapen *Def VP.* to make a humming sound. plane or bee or people talking so that words aren't distinguished.

un wapen *Def VP.* to make a sound indicating agreement.

una wapen *Def VP.* to speak obscenely involving speaking to the opposite sex. *Syn:* **bainama wapen.**

unagam *N.* a species of tree with bark which is used for clothes.

unagamewa *adj.* mixed colors of <taupae ; brown and white and yellow. not used of any other animal.

unanamun *N.* a species of sweet potato.

unapen *V-i.* to have intercourse. **union unapen, union warapen** to have illicit intercourse **union unapen** to rape **union unanegen** He raped me **oaenoro tamaru karaua unapen** to commit fornication **union unini otua** adulterer, fornicator euphonisms: <dere inapen, inap kae tapen, oaene meme tan inapen>. *Syn:* **yak tapen; ena tapen.** [*Gram:* with object suffix]

unawat *N.* tall grasses. generic.

undan *Variant:* **udan.** *N.* gourd used to hold water.

undepen *Variant:* **unugepen.** *V-t (no obj.suf).* to enter. **potanap unden** He entered me, he possessed me evil spirit or cold.

undigewa *N.* small weeds or trees reserved for children to cut or weed. **undigewa ketnak wanapen** Give him the small weeds to cut

unduru wapen *Def VP.* to snore.

une tapen *From:* Mailu. *Def VP.* to sell ; to buy. **menan garewa warapen/tambupen** to sell borrowed term but widely used. *Syn:* **watu enapen.**

unenek *N.* rafter of roof. **unenek inewa** large supporting rafter which is parallel to <unenek

unewa *N.* soft part of <anae> that is eaten just before nuts ; at tips of nuts. **anae unewa**

uni waituren wandepen *Past Tense VP.* to be relaxed. **ne unin waiturep waingepen** I am relaxed *Syn:* **ne bigat nigat waingepen.** [*Gram:* person must match throughout]

union/uniunion *adv.* 1) in vain ; purposeless ; useless. 2) careless. other person's property. 3) empty. **union tapen** to do by accident except that it collocates differently as <mondi> can occur in Substantive Phrase and

<union> can't (not proper Daga). *Syn:* **mondi; unuen.**

union di wandepen 1) 2) **union wa bambamasepen** to accuse falsely, to have ignored information domesticated animals.

uniwa *From:* Gwedena. *N.* name. **uninawa** my name **uniwa anen** What is his name? *Syn:* **D:yaua, wagup.** *Variant:* **D:Daga.**

unkaet wapen *Def VP.* to grunt reply.

unsi *N.* a species of sugar cane.

untuntun *N.* a species of black insect with a pincher tail.

unugepen *V-i.* 1) to go through a window or a hole or an opening. 2) to sink under water or mud. 3) to enter. (loc: water, truck, cave, house). 4) to possess. **potap unugen** He entered him **airampu potanap unugen wanden** The evil spirit entered me evil spirit. *Syn:* **verunugepen, vet unugepen, dot aepen, undepen.**

unuk aepen *Process VP.* to enter (loc: building) optionally preceded by <goanap.

unuk anupen *Def VP.* to hear the noise of something.

unuke anupen to feel something touch.

unukamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to make a disturbing noise resulting in people being unable to hear what is being said.

unumut *N.* a species of tree with seed of a fairly good size.

unun *N.* a species of fern (Matonia pectinata).

ununke/ununkewa *N.* his noise. **ununkanawa** my noise

unup *N.* pot. generic.

uon *Negative response.* no ; not. **uon iragen** impossible **apan da uon** There was not a single man

uon antan *Def VP.* to dissolve in water. sugar or salt etc.

uon tan *IV.* to be finished. **uon ya tan** to be unfinished **uon iragen di tan** It is completely finished

wa beregamepen to leave unfinished.

uon wapen *Def VP.* to deny.

up nau aepen/onepen *Process VP.* 1) to conduct a person to another place possibly by touching as well as by telling the person where to go. 2) to accompany. **up naumo aen** He accompanied them this is very close in meaning to <tanam aen> He went with them.

up oaimopen *Process VP.* to send away in anger ; to chase away. **warup oaisepen** (plural) (singular).

watu enapen, wa oaisepen to send away without anger.

up tapen *Def VP.* **karaua warapen.** to steal. **anan tane up taine nagirewa** robbers **up apanewa** thief **up yamamanewa** 1) 2) a mocking term.

upan tambupen *Past Tense VP.* to unload. truck or plane. [Gram: person on <upan> and <tambupen> match]

upapen *V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to bring people by means of a message of sickness or death. **upanegen** He brought me **sep angen upamuivin** I took message and am bringing the people (plural). 2) to serve food. 3) to exorcise evil spirits. 4) to pull out of a string bag or a hole or a container. 5) to call together. **warupapen wat upapen** to lift up from (singular). *Syn:* **koaginagepen**. *Variant:* **warupapen**.

upewa *N kinship.* 1) grandparents ; father's parents. **upanawa** my grandfather *Syn:* **batoa**. 2) grandchild.

upi *Variant: upine. numeral.* more ; some ; others. **upi den sia** more than [Gram: <upine> is only used with a motion verb but <upi> is also permitted with a motion verb]

upui *N.* 1) spider with thin legs. generic. **konkonat** spider with fat legs. generic. 2) spider web.

upun *N.* sand with no stones in it. **gerat** sand with stones in it.

upunepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to blow.

upuru *N.* mist ; light rain ; drizzle.

ura ura karakaraua tauapen *Def VP.* to arrive with pomp ; to come slowly. *Syn:* **gwen gwen/gen gen mut onamopen**.

uram *N.* eel. (generic term).

uram warawat *N.* third finger. the longest finger gets its name since it feels the eel first.

urampirit *N.* a plant ; a wild orchid (Spathoglottis plicata).

urao *N.* 1) an insect ; gnat. *Syn:* **ikiki**. 2) an insect ; small fruit fly. *Syn:* **venaven**.

urat *N.* ditch ; hole in the ground.

urat man tapen *Def VP.* to work for in-laws either before or after marriage. a male.

urat manewa *N kinship.* his son-in-law. **urat mananawa** my son-in-law

uratan *N.* male ; man. <uratan> is used as a substitute to avoid saying <apan> because a <virip> relative's name is close in pronunciation to <apan>. *Syn:* **apan, yanak**.

ure ure *From: Motu. N.* waves. **toawa oniwan** moving along **toawa uat wan** rolling-over motion water.

urewa *N.* 1) his bladder. **uranawa** my bladder 2) suckers on a plant. 3) spring of water. **kaum urewa**

uri *N.* mud hole used by pigs. **uri iwan** to wallow in mud *Syn:* **toba arewa**. [Note: decoration area]

uriri tapen *Def VP.* cry in mourning. *Syn:* **apen wapen**.

uru enupen *Def VP.* to dam water.

uruga *numeral.* all. *Syn:* **iravi**.

uruna *numeral.* all. dialect difference. *Syn:* **iravi, irani, iragi**.

ururapen *V-i.* to urinate.

ururuba *N.* a bird-Ground Thicket Flycatcher.

ururum *N.* 1) cumulus cloud. **ururum watun doren** the clouds are building up **dagin ururum watuta** smoke will billow up 2) a species of edible mushroom.

use *Variant: uta, utu, utapa, use use. loc.* 1) there and on a higher level. 2) in the future.

use dave wandepen *Def VP.* to lie down leaning on one's forearm.

use enu wane wapen da usirantu aigap sia wapen. to delay ; to procrastinate. *Syn:* **oam entutnagepen**.

usemani *N.* cargo ; possessions. *Syn:* **puraput, wananan, mani mani**.

usenagaet *Variant: usenaet. N.* exclusively ; irreversible ; not liable to return to former place or way of life ; still. **usenagaet aton megenat** glorious freedom **usenaet ya taiwan** He still isn't doing it **usenagaet aepen** to go away and not come back, to be going constantly to the same place **usenagaet God mega iragen di** sanctified *Variant: God mega iragen usenagaet di*.

ut *N.* 1) grass. a generic term usually implying absence of trees. 2) urine.

ut nau gurepen *Def VP.* to have to urinate.

ut ut yawapen *Def VP.* to look carefully and closely with purpose ; to examine ; to inspect ; to stare piercingly with purpose. *Syn:* **kem kem yawapen**.

uta *loc.* there and higher up. **utap use** a bit further up there **utapa** up there and out of sight **usenagaet usenagaet** further and further

utapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to scoop up water. *Syn:* **mutapen, musepen**.

utu *loc.* there and on a higher level. **utupa** later in time **utupa** there on a higher level out of sight *Syn:* **eviwa, ewapewa, usewa**.

utugan *N.* wooden headrest with no carving but sometimes with small feet. *Syn:* **kainagun**.

gamani carved headrest.

ututu *N.* plug ; type of lid which fits down in. *Syn:* **moit**.

okome flat lid.

uuni *adj.* thick ; heavy. **wanup uuni** thick cloth **darine uuni** thick ears refers to cloth or wood or anything one doesn't listen. *Syn:* **goare den**. *Ant:* **goambemben**.

uura *N.* a type of white rock used in magic. **uura tapen** to have a service at church, to pray

uyao uyao wapen *Indirect Quote Cl.* only used in <Ainin> story to explain how she only got poor goods and others got better things.

uyawasepen *OF.* to refuse to share ; to do wrong to someone by taking his wife. **uyawat**

nimanegen They did not share with me this can cause a person to go off and get what he desires elsewhere.

uyon *N.* leaf decoration in back of <gwep. various different leaves are used.

V - v

ve wapen *Def VP.* to yell ; to shout ; to call out due to fear or to make someone hear.

veapen *Variant: ae veapen. V-i.* to stop. **Koe muga ve munapen** to abandon someone in their sins [*Gram:* person on pronoun and verb must match]

vebobop wapen *Def VP.* to speak unclearly so that one cannot be understood. spirits of dead people.

vegara *N.* a species of tree with soft wood and red flowers.

vege wani apane *Subs P.* wounded man ; sick man.

vegogu *adj.* weak ; irresponsible. *Syn:* **bom bam, momeni.**

vek ato nagire *Subs P.* sick people. *Syn:* **vek nagire.** [*Gram:* <ato> cannot be used alone]

vek, vege den *N.* sickness ; pain. **vek nagire, vek ato nagire** sick people

vek vek wapen *Def VP.* to yap. dogs.

vek warapen *Def VP.* to be sick. **vek uguegaet** to be slightly off, to be slightly sick **vek oaeto nagire** many sick people **vek inak yaumakap** between sickness and health **vek anupen** to feel pain **vege waia** It hurts **vek ak tapen** final stages in recovery from illness when one is still weak and with the nose draining *Syn:* **kakae koerage yaumakap.**

vem dige nagirewa *Subs P.* council. *Syn:* **D:mondo. Variant: D:Mailu.**

vemon *N.* fine ash or dust blown into the air. *Syn:* **atabobo.**

ven wapen *Def VP.* **men wan tauen.** to summon ; to call over a distance. *Syn:* **ave wapen.**

ao/en wapen to shout using no words. **venana wan** He called to summon me

venasepen *V-i.* to appear. **venat nitaton** We appeared [*Gram:* takes intensive suffix]

venat venat aepen *Process VP.* to appear in various different places ; to speak correctly in different places.

venaven *N.* fruit fly. *Syn:* **urao.**

vene wapen *Variant: ven wapen. Def VP.* **menan wapen.** to call for.

veno veno *greeting.* Hello. an older greeting but still used today during dancing a more usual greeting. *Syn:* **kaewa kaewa.**

venon *N.* a bird ; Forest Kingfisher (Halcyon macleayi).

venoum *N.* a bird ; Azure Kingfisher (Alcyon azarea). also identified as Yellow-billed

Kingfisher (Syma torotoro).

ventu *N.* a bird ; Pale Silver-eye (Zosterops albiventris).

vepuwat *N.* eaves of a house.

verae wapen *Def VP.* to speak humorously ; to joke ; to prank.

veraot *N.* a plant ; Galphimia (Galphimia glauca).

verapen *V-t (no obj.suff).* to plant.

verat mutane wapen *Def VP.* to riot ; to clamor ; to shout and yell in argument or in play.

verat nigasen waivin I am clamoring *Syn:*

senao aran wapen,

kwerat/kwarat/kaimakaet wapen. [*Gram:* takes intensive suffix obligatorily]

veraut nugusen *Variant: veraut tomagen. IV.* just before first light of dawn ; completely dark ; rooster has crowed but birds aren't chirping around 4:30-5:00 AM. *Syn:* **woup koaroewa, kumkum yampoa nop wainia.**

nenenen waiwan occurs after <veraut nugusen>.

veraut tomagen *IV.* just before first light of dawn around 4:30-5:00 AM. *Syn:* **veraut nugusen.**

vere *From: Mailu. N.* leader. *Syn:* **D:ayop. Variant: D:Daga.**

verea kaura tapen *Def VP.* to make a tumult with words but no fighting.

verea kaura wan anupen/wapen/tapen *Past Tense VP.* blasphemed, ridiculed, made fun of maliciously. *Syn:* **wawa koko wapen.**

veren *N.* floor. **veren warapen** to lay a floor *Syn:* **bot warapen.**

vereni *N body part.* small of his back. **vereninawa** the small of my back **verenina irigia/vege waia** my back hurts **payu nononga tapeni** **verenip tauia** The hat being long reaches to the small of his back

veret wa wandepen *Process VP.* to refuse to go or do something because of lack of strength.

veret wan *Stative VP.* to be soft. **veret wa tau aen** to melt, to have air egress from a ball etc fruit or cooked food or wet ground. *Syn:* **vet wan, vevera, mok mok.**

verisiwa *N.* 1) edge of a village. 2) last in a line ; tail-end. *Syn:* **uiwa.** 3) the very last.

veriwa *N.* 1) tail of an animal or a snake. *Syn:* **begesiwa.** 2) top of a tree. *Syn:* **ibonap.**

veronagepen *V-t (no obj.suff).* to stir ; to break up food into smaller pieces. *Syn:* **kwaviro tapen.**

veroro *N.* a bird ; Little Longbilled Cuckoo. also identified as White-eyed Duck (*Nyroca australia*).

veru *N.* soft edible insides of taro.

verunugepen *Variant: vet unugepen.* *V-i.* to enter (loc: house ; truck ; water ; cave).

verunugen I entered *Syn: unugepen, dot aepen.*

vesen tau amopen *Process VP.* to be free. [Note: loosened and left]

vesepen *Variant: vetapen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* to untie ; to loosen ; to unwind ; to uncoil ; to undress.

vesi *N.* long narrow shield.

vet unugepen *Variant: verunugepen.* *Process VP.* to enter ; to go under water.

vet vet tapen *Def VP.* to be irresponsible or not careful. *Syn: momeni tapen.*

vet vet wapen *Def VP.* to be always talking so that no-one else can talk.

vetaet tapen/wapen *Def VP.* to confess. *Syn: vesepen, vetapen.*

vetagan *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

vetak *N.* 1) a species of tree. possibly ginger. 2) a plant ; hot pepper plant. **vetak** tree is called <siri> by DASF men is fed to dog so he can smell out game

vetak goabi wanen *Def VP.* he blew on food when doing <vetak> to make magic effective.

vetak warapen/napen *Def VP.* to feast to cleanse the taboo from the in-laws of a deceased who had a <virip> relationship with the deceased. After the meat has been brought <vetak> and <goabi> are nibbled to remove the taboo.

vetan tapen *Def VP.* to marry more than one spouse at a time. to marry more than one spouse at a time, to practise bigamy or polygamy (one man with 2 or more wives) or polygyny (one woman with 2 or more husbands).

vetanewa *N.* his partner, his fellow-worker, his other half. **vetananawa** my partner *Syn: yamunewa.*

vetapen *Variant: vesepen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* to untie ; to loosen a tie or knot ; to unwind ; to uncoil ; to untangle ; to undress. **koewa vetapen** to confess *Syn: butunagepen.*

vetavet wapen *Def VP.* to accuse in court. this only applies to a court situation.

gamup enase wapen to accuse. (a general term).

vetnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to make an impression in soft material ; to mash soft cooked food. *Syn: ni motnagepen.*

veture tau aen *Process VP.* to disseminate news ;

to spread news. news. *Syn: iup/oait mega tau aen, seset wa aen, seset wan, wa sesenapen, nop anu amopen.* [Gram: <nop> optionally precedes]

veturen *IV.* to be pounded out. a loin cloth made of tree bark pounding causes it to spread out.

veve *N.* jews' harp cut from <kitat> wood.

veven topen/enapen *Def VP.* to cry when approaching the village of the deceased OR ELSE: to cry as one does when approaching the village of the deceased.

vevera *adj.* soft. used of soil or food or skin or cloth. *Syn: veret wan, mok mok.*

vi morewa *Poss P.* sperm.

vi noruewa *Poss P.* foreskin.

vikiden *adj.* knot in wood ; stringy ; tough ; unpalatable. used of vegetables or meat.

vikimepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to squirm from side to side ; to lever a heavy object by working both sides up. *Syn: dagimepen.*

vikin *N.* corner post. **vikin gawan ago megawa** the corner post is the helper of the post that holds the ridge pole

sewa post that goes from floor to <bautu. **gawan** post that goes from ground to <bautu

virasi *N.* a very strong species of vine ; Korthalsia.

viriviri warapen *Variant: viri viri gaisi warapen.* *Def VP.* to wrap around. string around an object or cloth around a person. *Syn: gaisi warapen, gaisi gaisi warapen.*

viriae *N.* a species of small bird like a sparrow.

viriko *From: Motu. N.* flute. **viriko upunepen** to blow a flute *Syn: D:io. Variant: D:Daga.*

virip *N.* taboo relationship between mother and father-in-law and son-in-law ; between husband's older brother and wife (younger brother's wife) implies untouchable ; garbage. Rules: Never say name or word close to name. Never speak directly to person. Never take food directly from person. Woman must always keep her head lower than man. At death must perform <vetak.> Breaking rules brings sickness.

virip veapen/tapen *Def VP.* **taba ya napen.** to fast. **God men anu taba virip ven ine oamewa** A day when food is not eaten for God's sake [Gram: optionally preceded by <taba]

visewa *N.* forelegs of an animal; back legs. this does not refer to the arms of a person. *Syn: naniwa. Ant: maunewa, pusiwa.*

vitapen *V-i.* to descend.

vivirao *N.* grass-kunai ; thatch.

viwa *N body part.* his penis.

W - w

wa agiasepen₁ *OF.* to promise. **wa agiat mumeni noa** covenant, promise what is promised needs to be stated. *Syn:* **agi wapen, tauka wapen.**

wa agiasepen₂ *Qual VP.* to converse in order to learn about a person.

wa aipakamepen (improper Daga) use <wa kakayasepen>.

wa aton aton tapen/wapen *Process VP.* to praise. *Ant:* **wa otumepen.**

wa aton tapen to praise ; to worship. *Syn:* **wa atonasepen.**

wa atonasepen *OF.* to praise ; to worship. **ingane/mek wa atonasepen** to be proud, to boast **wa atonat nimanegen** He praised me *Syn:* **yaua ao warapen, wa taragasepen, aton inap anupen.**

wa babaiganasepen *Variant:* **wa baiganasepen.** *OF.* to calm a child ; to stop him from fussing either with lies or with the truth ; to tame an animal. **wa babaigan nimanegen** He calmed me

wa babamasepen *Variant:* **wa bambamasepen.** *Qual VP OF.* to accuse falsely ; to speak incorrectly not having the facts straight.

wa babayanepen *Variant:* **wababayanepen.** *OF.* to interfere with someone's plans ; to lead astray.

wa baigamepen (not proper) see <wa bibigamepen>.

wa baiganasepen *OF.* to calm a child which is fussing with lies or with the truth ; to tame an animal.

wa baisepen *Variant:* **wa babaisepen.** *OF.* 1) to help a small child who can't walk well. 2) to cooperate in a trick on a child in which one says <Let's go to the bush> and then hides from the child.

wa baitamepen *Process VP.* to scorn ; to belittle. *Syn:* **wa otumepen.**

wa bamamasepen *Variant:* **wa bambamasepen.** *OF.* **aopan wapen.** to accuse falsely ; to speak incorrectly not having the facts straight.

wa bambamasepen *Variant:* **wa babamasepen, wa bambam tapen/wapen.** *Qual VP.* to accuse falsely ; to speak incorrectly not having the facts straight. **wa bambamat nimanegen** He accused me falsely

wa bawaramen *IV.* to prosper. crops only.

wa bawaramepen *OF.* to be proud ; to boast about. **mek ugua wa bawaramen** He was proud

wa beregamepen *OF.* to be disappointed because of missing some event; He was not at

peace. not a general term for being disappointed. *Syn:* **goanewa ya bibigat wandepen.**

wa beregamepen *Process VP.* to leave something unfinished. **ya wa beregameta** He will not leave (the job) unfinished

wa bibigamepen *OF.* to comfort ; to cheer up ; to be patient with.

wa bibigamepen wadidiapen gapan tapen to encourage ; to comfort ; to appeal to. **wa bibigam mume wadidiamopen gapan tan** Through teaching them he comforted them

wa bigamepen *Variant:* **wa bibigamepen.** *OF.* to comfort.

wa boborapen *Variant:* **wa borapen.** *Process VP.* to distort news ; to deny falsely ; to lie. **koewa mek wa boboriwan** He is deceiving himself note that <waborapen> means to heal, to close. *Syn:* **ae wa umapen.**

wa borapen *Process VP.* to lie ; to deny falsely. **wa bora bora uon** truthful *Syn:* **wa umapen; tave di.**

wa botakamepen *Process VP.* to silence ; to command to keep hidden ; not to tell. [Gram: optionally preceded by <nop/

wa butukamepen *Variant:* **wa botokamepen.** *Process VP.* to blow on an injury to heal it by white magic.

wa ewasepen *Process VP.* to show ; to demonstrate. **wa ewasinia** knowledgeable person, teacher <ta ewasepen> is best for demonstrate.

wa ganganasepen/ganganatapen *Variant:* **wat ganganasepen.** *Process VP.* to be engaged ; to reserve ; to elect.

wa goanepen *Process VP.* to have agreed to a plan. **gase mun wa goaneton/engoaneton** We have already agreed with them one is now sorry but will still carry out the plan used only in the past tense. *Syn:* **agi wapen.**

wa gwegwenasepen *Variant:* **wa gengenasepen.** *Process VP.* to pat and rock in order to get a baby to sleep. a baby.

wa gwen gwen wapen *Def VP.* to speak less harshly.

wa kakayasepen *OF.* to tell the truth ; to speak well to. **wa kakayat nimanegiwan** he is speaking well to me

wa keketnagapen *OF.* to make peace. **keketnak mumini otua** peacemaker, arbitrator *Syn:* **wa totomagepen.**

wa kocamepen *Variant:* **wa koyamepen.** *OF.* 1) to mock. *Syn:* **nipep wapen.** 2) to slander. [Note: to say bad of]

yanao/nuaroro to gossip about person.

wa koeragamepen *OF.* to persecute with words ; to slander. *Syn:* **wa koyamepen**. [*Note:* to speak bad to]

wa kokoyam apanewa *Subs P.* man with a bad reputation ; one who doesn't listen to the elders and is always speaking evilly.

wa koyamepen *OF.* 1) to mock. *Syn:* **nipep wapen**. 2) to slander ; to persecute with words. *Syn:* **wa koeragamepen**. *Variant:* **wa koeamepen**.

wa magatamepen *From:* Central dialect. *Process VP.* to reveal. *Syn:* **D:wa matagamepen**. *Variant:* **D:Milne Bay dialect**.

wa monamon tapen *Def VP.* 1) to con someone out of their goods. 2) to beguile. 3) to request nicely. *Process:* Con man says <I have a pig that I will give you so give me your pig now.> -repayment pig never materializes or con man says <You can marry my sister so give me the brideprice.> -in fact sister is promised to another. *Syn:* **wa bibigamepen**.

wa nanamasepen *OF.* to nag ; to be impatient.

wa nugusepen *Process VP.* 1) to choose people to do a job by talking about it ; to verbally express a choice. *Syn:* **wa tomagepen**. 2) to be engaged. *Syn:* **wa ganganasepen**.

wa oairenapen *Variant:* **wa oirenepen**. *Process VP.* to drive away with words and not with force. **wa oaimon** They sent them away

wa oaisepen *V-t (obj.suf).* to send ; to dismiss. **wa oait enapen** to send away in anger *Syn:* **watu enapen**.

wa onikamepen *Process VP.* to inform that a party will be held in a specific number of days. *Syn:* **waupamepen**.

wa otumepen *OF.* to scorn ; to belittle. **wa otum nimanen** He belittled us *Syn:* **wa botokamepen**.

wa panapen *Process VP.* **tanda wan**. to refuse ; to charge and deny charges. *Syn:* **nop barikam panapen**.

wa parisepen *Variant:* **wa paparisepen**. *OF.* to delay someone. **wa parit nimanegen** He delayed me **wa parit parit tanengingi** You are delaying me

watanapen completely to stop a person from doing something.

wa pininagepen *Variant:* **wat pininagepen**. *Process VP.* to scrape off with the hand ; to brush off.

wa sesenamepen *Variant:* **wasenam wasenam aepen**. *Process VP.* to disseminate news ; to spread news. *Syn:* **iup/oait mega tau aen, seset wan, nop veture tau aen**.

wa tamanamepen *OF.* to counsel ; to correct speech or mistake.

wa tandayasepen *OF.* to reject. **nop mega wa tandayasen** They rejected his words **wa tandayat nimanegen** He rejected me

wa taragasepen *OF.* to worship. *Syn:* **wa atonasepen**.

wa tatagamepen *Process VP.* to correct behavior ; to caution or warn so that it is not done again.

wa tamanamepen to correct behavior so that it will be done correctly. **digurapen** to scold with more emotion in it.

wa tomagepen *Process VP.* to choose people to do a job by talking about it ; verbally to express a choice. *Syn:* **wa nugusepen, anu seapen, wawatupen**.

wa totomagepen *Process VP.* 1) to stop hostilities or a fight or quarrel ; to quiet a person. [*Gram:* optionally preceded by <nop/ 2) to come between as mediator. **wa totomagine nagire** mediators <watotomagepen> to break or cut string. *Syn:* **wa kekethagepen**.

wa totonamepen *Process VP.* to speak slowly.

wa umapen *Process VP.* to lie ; to deny the truth ; to cheat in money matters. **koewa muga wa uman** They lied about their wrongdoing *Syn:* **wa borapen**.

wa umumasepen *OF.* to embarrass another person. **wa umam nimanengingi** You are embarrassing me

wa unukamepen *Qual VP.* to drown out another speech by loud talking or by many people talking. *Syn:* **to ae amupen**.

wa upapen *Process VP.* to call someone to do something ; to bring someone. **inaga wa upagiwan** Your mother is calling for you

waau *N.* namesake. **waau nega** my namesake **wauaga** your namesake **wauewa** his namesake **wauanawa** my namesake *Syn:* **D:warige**. *Variant:* **D:Motu; wawanawa**.

wababayanepen *Variant:* **wabayanepen, wa babayanepen**. *OF.* to lead astray ; to delay a person.

wabagumepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to impregnate illegitimately. only of an unmarried couple. *Syn:* **tobot tan**.

wabaimapen *Variant:* **wabaimepen**. *V-t (no obj.suf).* to shove along. as a landslide or strong wind pushing something.

wabaimepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to shove along ; to roll along ; to push over ; to open out. (singular).

wabaraua *N.* a species of bird ; Crowned Pigeon (Goura victoria).

wabatamepen *Variant:* **wabatam tapen**. *V-t (no obj.suf).* to stick together. two objects.

wabayan aepen *Process VP.* to detour. *Syn:* **tobayan aepen, enbayan aepen**.

wabayan ase baraepen *Process VP.* to bend to another place. branch or tree or squash vines. *Syn:* **enbayan ase baraepen.**

wabayan tobayan tapen *Def VP.* to switch back and forth. plans or testimony or vines of sweet potato.

wabayanepen *OF.* to lead astray. *Syn:* **wababayanepen.**

wabayanepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to turn on an angle ; to interfere and cause change in plans ; to knock someone out of the way. **wabayan ta**g**m**** They interfere with me *Syn:* **wabayan tapen.**

wabemagepen *OF.* to assist someone either spiritually or physically or emotionally ; to help carry load ; to bear another's burdens. *Syn:* **wat bemnagepen, bemagepen.**

wabemnagepen *Variant: wabemagepen. OF.* to assist in carrying a load.

wabenagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to tear down. a house or a building. *Syn:* **benagepen.**

waberugasepen₁ *V-t (no obj.suf).* to turn over. stone or wood.

waberugasepen₂ *V-i.* to turn over. young infant.

wabesenagepen *Variant: wabebesenagepen, wat vesepepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to untie.

wabetnak *adv.* quickly. *Syn:* **serarat.** [*Gram:* used only with a motion verb]

wabironagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to turn on a light. *Variant: static: birot wan.*

waborapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to heal. a wound only. 2) to cover. 3) to close in a house during building. done quickly because of the help of others.

wabu *From: Motu. N.* widow. *Syn:* **D:koapura, doae, obu. Variant: D:Daga.**

wabunaepen *Variant: wabunapen, bunaepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to pull out with the hands. 2) to carry away. **enbunao wanbunao tapen** to pull out haphazardly all over the place a flood.

wabunapen *Variant: wabunaepen, bunapen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to pull out. weeds or a stump or food out of a pot.

wabutunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to untie. *Syn:* **butunagepen, wabesenagepen.**

wadadawane wanumopen *Variant: wadadawan wanumopen. Past Tense VP.* to slack on a job. **wadaven wandepen** dislike of the job (singular).

wadagani *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

wadamagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pour out ; to spill. fluids or flour or sugar. *Syn:* **damagepen.**

wadao wandepen *Def VP.* 1) to have insomnia ; not to sleep because one is worried or planning. 2) to daydream ; to think about things instead of working (possibly due to

sickness).

wadara *N.* comb made of tortoise shell. a sign of an important person.

wadaranak *adv.* carefully. used of climbing or planting has wider collocation. *Syn:* **karakaraua.**

wadiamot megawa *Poss P.* his disciples. **wadiat megawa** his disciple **wadianet megawa** We are his disciples **me wadiamot mega aonagaet pusinawan dere orup daiton** one out of his 12 disciples **Iesu wadiamuini nagirewa** Jesus' disciples this phrase is better avoided because the habitual suffix confuses some people.

wadiapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to tell. **yaema wadiamopen** to appeal to **imua aro tapen men wadiapen** to encourage **e wadiain sia anupen** to tell again so that a thing will be remembered usually used as a question: <Shall I tell you again so you can recall?>.

wadidiapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to tell over and over ; to tell various groups ; to preach.

wadigan *N.* a type of mat with a design which is not color fast.

wadoromepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush with the hand. tobacco leaves.

wadumapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to split in two. string does not collocate with <oma>.

wadut tapen *Variant: watut tapen. Def VP.* to hunt animals at night using a flashlight and a gun or locating them by their noise and then getting them at dawn ; to hunt for the location of a person at night by listening to his voice in front of the house.

wae *Variant: oae. N.* dried out. **wae inen** It was dried out **man waewa** dried meat (smoked) **oma waewa** dried wood, firewood of wood or banana or vegetables a general term.

waebubut enapen *Def VP.* to put an assortment of articles into a string bag ; to pack assorted possessions for a move.

waewae *N.* discipline with words ; repeatedly telling a person to do something. **waewae wapen** to discipline *Syn:* **nemoro.**

wagairamepen *OF.* to care for properly. **wagairam nimanegen** He cared for me a child. *Syn:* **amat tapen.**

wagam warapen *Def VP.* to coil up ; to wind up ; to roll up; to unwind. **wagam** coiled **wagam ya waran** They did not wind (the watch) **namu wagam warana butut sia wan** I wound it but it unwound *Ant:* **butunagepen.**

wagamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to roll up. *Syn:* **wagam warapen, panam panam ikukuk tapen.**

wagapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* **karaua baraepen.** to hide an object.

wagasen *IV.* to be hidden purposely , to be hidden

intentionally. some object.

wagat *N.* rest for a short period like a break or a vacation or a holiday. **wagat oamewa Sabbath, Sunday, holiday wagat oame pura gapan gapan** each Sabbath [Note: rest day]

wage *N.* a species of tree with edible leaves and with bark which is used in making loin cloth.

wagemapen *Variant: wagemepen, wagwemepen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pour. fluid fluid or solid with small pieces like rice. *Syn: wadamagepen, damagepen.*

wageramepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bend. nail or wire. *Syn: berokamepen, toparakamepen.*

wagetavepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to skin. food or trees or animals. 2) to peel. food. *Syn: engetavepen, getavepen.*

waginiwa *N kinship.* daughter-in-law ; son's wife; mother-in-law ; husband's mother; father-in-law. **wagininawa** my daughter-in-law reciprocal term reciprocal term. *Ant: ewa; nagiwa.*

wagiranagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to be fruitful. people or animals or a garden. *Syn: wamuranagepen, semuranagepen.* *Variant: static: girat wan.*

wagironagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to shove a door aside a bit ; to fold up a chair and put it aside. **ni wagit onak** Open door a bit and come in! *Variant: ni watap dot onak.*

wagogae wandepen *Def VP.* to sit with head on knees.

wagogok *N.* shaking repeatedly due to being wet or afraid. **wagogok otua** shaking and fearful person or animal **wagogok tapen** to shake repeatedly, to cringe and shake *Syn: dararam, daram daram.*

wagot wagot *adv.* cautiously. used only of an animal or sick person when they are going cautiously so as not to miss the trail.

wagotonagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to press down with the hands in order to crush ; to rub together so as to make string.

wagu *N.* a species of vine used in house building to tie posts. **wagu gane dena gan gurapen** to scourge

wagu makewa *Poss P.* his calf. **waguk makewa** your calf

wagua *N kinship.* his uncle ; his father's older brothers. **waguna** my uncle **wagugawa** your uncle used in jest in general greeting.

waguguren *IV.* 1) to be gripped by cold or sickness; to be bitter causing the mouth to pucker. body unripe fruit. 3) to be stunted. **wapinu waguguren** We were coming down with an illness plants.

wagup *N.* personal name or name of clan. **wagup nega** my name **wagup diapen** to name someone (rare form). *Syn: yaua.*

wagurapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to turn off a light; to turn on a light. *Ant: wabironagepen.*

wagwemepen *Variant: wagemapen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pour. fluid.

waikunum *N.* a type of drum.

wainan gogo tan *Variant: oainan gogo tan.* *Def VP.* to mate. animals.

wainan tapen *Variant: oainan tapen.* *Def VP.* to court.

wainkunum *N.* a bird ; Friendly Fantailed Berry Picker. has a call like a dove.

wait *adv.* quickly. *Syn: serarat.*

wait *Variant: oait.* *N.* news.

waitatugutuk wapen *Def VP.* to imitate, to copy words or actions in order to ridicule or as a joke. some demons do this of all human behavior; this is observed in one's dreams.

noit wapen to copy ; to repeat words.

waitugu *N.* back of a house. *Syn: ouga, bonboni.*

waiturepen *Variant: waiture tapen, oaiturepen.* *V-i.* to flutter as eyelids when falling asleep ; to be close to death with no pulse. **oaituren** to break off **uni waituren wandepen** to relax, to be relieved branch.

wakait tokait tapen *Process VP.* to play tag.

wakaitapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to flick at ; to touch briefly.

wakandasepen *OF.* to awaken by speaking or by touching.

wat menawasepen to shake awake. **ya**

wakandat nimanega Don't wake me up!

wakaonagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to squeeze someone's hand or with the hand.

to kaonagepen to be pinched by wood.

wakauamen *OF.* 1) to cover over. **wakauam nimanegen** I was covered over 2) to be submerged. water.

wakaum wakaum tapen *Process VP.* to lose. *Syn: tokaum tokaum tapen.*

wakaumepen *Variant: wakaumapen.* *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to lose. goods or time or one's life. 2) to waste. anything but food. *Syn: wapasimepen, tokaumepen.*

wakautamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bend over. **kautamepen** people or trees (singular) (plural). *Syn: kaut enupen.*

wakeketnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to break string with the hand. *Syn: watotomagepen.*

wakie *N.* back of knee ; base of mountain ; edge of lake. **wakianawa** the back of my knee **tunup wakiap** at the foot of the mountain **wakianup iniamun** They sleep at the back of our knees

wakironagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to unscrew ; to open a tap.

wako *N.* a step.

nesip stairs ; notched log. **wako gam dot ak** climb up by the steps **wako topen** to cut a step in the tree trunk, to make a notched log

wakorae aepen/tapen *Def VP.* to fish with hands so as to catch small fish or eels or frogs.

wakuasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pick with the hands. **kuasepen** (singular) <baip> or coffee or tomato or oranges or lemons etc (plural).

wakuat enkuat warapen *Process VP.* to pick off with hands. (plural).

wakuatnagepen *Process VP.* to break by hand. branch.

wadumapen to break string by hand.

wak/wagewa *N.* song. **wak wapen** to sing

wakwasinagepen *Variant: wakwisinagepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to shove or slide along. ground or rubbish in flood. 2) to landslide.

wakwisinagepen *Variant: wakwasinagepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to shove along. ground or rubbish in flood. 2) to landslide.

wam *Variant: oam. N.* sun ; time ; day. *Syn:* marek.

wam nenen wan *IV.* first light before dawn. *Syn:* nenen wan, woup nenenen aen.

wame *N.* a plant, Stinging Nettle. used as a counter-irritant. *Syn:* aian.

wamenawasepen *Variant: memenawasepen. OF.* to shake violently. *Syn:* enu menawasepen.

wamuranagepen *V-i.* to be fruitful. food or people or work. *Syn:* wagiranagepen, semuranagepen.

wan ao yonapen (*causative construction*). to stir to action. [*Note:* he said (so) they arise]

wan ganganat *N.* light that is present after the moon has set or when the moon is full but there is cloud cover.

wan gine *Poss P.* twilight, dusk, when the sun is not visible. *Syn:* augaya. [*Note:* nose of the sun]

wan karak *Variant: wan kwarak. N.* haze on a sunny day.

wan mumui tapen *Def VP.* to survey an area either to look for animals when hunting or to look the area over when settling.

wan sen *IV.* sunrise. *Syn:* woup sen, at sen.

wan ta venasepen *Variant: anun ta venasepen.* 1) to perform a miracle. 2) to create. (*causative construction*).

wan wan *N.* giving.

wana inapen *Def VP.* to sleep in the open without fire or a mat but with food. *Syn:* ara inapen.

nukap inapen to sleep without fire or mat or cover or food.

wanagi *From: Motu. N.* boat. **wanagi gan dotou aepen** to go by boat **wanagi gagap aepen** to go by boat *Syn:* D:kabum. *Variant: D:Daga.*

wananan *N.* cargo ; possessions. *Syn:* mani mani, puraput.

wanankao *N.* a species of vine.

wanao aepen *Def VP.* to stay for an unspecified length of time. *Syn:* arao aepen.

ayoyo to stay overnight only.

wanapen *V-di.* to give to him.

wanaunegiwan he is calling me to come and work or to come to meeting ; call is repeated.

wanawat warapen/tapen *Variant: wanawase warapen. Def VP.* to clear a path ; to open it up ; to make a matter clear ; to elucidate. **e mini utu yamune wanawat warep e etop etop doran** You also clear the other upper side and stand on the edges

wandap *adj.* far ; a long way; near ; a short way.

wandap wandepen to live far away *Ant:* yongotu, konintu.

wande bobot tapen *Variant: wande aiwandan. Def VP.* to always be ; eternal ; to keep on staying or being. *Syn:* yaibobot, yaniram, tunano.

wandepen *V-i.* to stay ; to be ; to live. **potap wanden** to possess **potagap wanden** He possessed you spirit.

wandet *N.* his life. **waniget nega kakae uon** My life is not good **waniget gega** your life **waninet nuga** our life **waniet ega** your life **wanumot muga** their life

wanene apane *Subs P.* judge. **nop vetavet apane wanene ta itan munapen** to judge and punish.

wanene tapen *Def VP.* to hold court ; to meet to discover why troubles or sickness have come ; to hear a case ; to judge. **wanene oamewa** judgement day (younger Dagas use this term). *Syn:* kakaewa koewa y*n semopi oamewa.

wanene yave itan warapen to be judged and punished.

wani amba nop da sia mam having spoken he said this. [*Gram:* used as internal paragraph linkage]

wani kaitapen to sharpen. a point.

wani warapen to sharpen. an edge.

wanik iram apane *Subs P.* eternal person. **me wande iram apane** He is eternal **mu wanum iram nagirewa** They are eternal [*Note:* I am eternal]

wanimat *N.* an animal ; a species of white possum. This is the name for the male only and the female is a <gegan.> In Daga minds these are different species even though they mate. The <wanimat> takes care of male offspring and <gegan> takes care of female offspring. It is the only such combination that occurs. All other species are both male and female.

wani/waniwa/wani den *adj.* sharp; dull. refers to edge of blade or knife or axe. *Ant:* wani uon.

wansinsin *adj.* capable ; knowledgeable. when used of a woman it implies that she has 2 or more children. *Syn:* asigip.

wanta mini wapen *Def VP.* to falsely represent ; to speak without authority.

wantat *N.* two things that have grown close together such as Siamese twins or two bananas in one skin or two yolks in one egg. collocates with <tapen> and <ien>.

naturup twins.

wanua *Variant: wanup. N.* lower end of stream or airstrip etc; upper end. *Ant: bunua.*

wanugewa *N kinship.* his nephew or niece, the son or daughter of his sibling of the opposite sex; his aunt; his uncle. **wanuganawa** my nephew reciprocal term reciprocal term. *Ant: ewa; aua.*

wanugua *N body part.* 1) back of his head at the base near the top of the neck. **wanugunawa** back of my head 2) butt of an axe. *Syn: ibonea.*

wanugut *N.* room. *Syn: enugut.*

wanumopen *V-i.* stay, live, are (3rd person plural); They kept on living. **wanumam, wanum am**

wanup *N.* cloth ; clothes. **wanup da kaum puakamen** sponge *Syn: wapagin.*

wao *N.* a bird ; crow.

wao nagirewa *Subs P.* police. (an obsolete term used by older Dagas because of black uniform).

waom *N.* large dog with long legs.

inaen small dog with short legs.

wapa *N.* sweet potato which has been roasted in coals and the burned skin scraped off.

wapaisepen *Variant: wapaitapen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to fold ; to bend arm or leg. **nop wapaisen** He stopped the talk

wapaitapen *Variant: wapaisepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to break a single branch with the hand. *Syn: enpaisepen, wasiavepen.* 2) to turn on a light. comes from older usage when the burned-out part of a torch is broken off to let it burn better. 3) to light a lighter. **paitapen dun wapait** Turn on the light **ni wapaisepen** (plural). *Syn: waseranagepen.* [Note: break the torch] 1) 2) one rock so that a plant can grow. *Syn: puranagepen.*

wapakisepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to push apart two opposing parties or objects. *Syn: watatnagepen.* 2) to clear space ; to make room. *Syn: arok warapen.*

wapanamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to wrap up. cloth or paper. 2) to roll up. mat or string. 3) to fold up. 4) to bend purposefully and carefully to any angle. *Syn: panamepen.*

enpanamepen to crumple ; to wrinkle in a haphazard way.

wapanapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to be hindered in motion because of wind or flood. **ningue wapaniwin** I am hindered by the flood

wapapanamepen *Variant: wapanamepen. V-t (no obj.suf).* to crumple. paper or cloth.

wapasimepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to waste. time. 2) to lose. *Syn: wakaumepen, tokaumepen.*

wapaunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to turn over. soil.

wapayagamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to bend over using a hook or a knife. trees or weeds object is too tall to be reached so pull it over with a stick or a hook etc.

wapen *V-i.* to say ; to speak ; to talk. **guegue wapen** to repeat, to explain **gare gare wapen** to converse **gare wapen** to answer **de de yonapen** to speak face to face **muk mini mini wapen** to discuss one's own affairs whether in a meeting or individually **de ase ma wapen**

— *Def VP.* **wapena ya watonanegeta** to speak freely **wapi anupen noa** a command [Note: when I speak do not stop me]

wapi totogan *Idiom Cl.* to be disgusted ; to be fed up with everything. **wapina totogaia** I am disgusted *Syn: gari yavia.*

wapia vege wan *Stative VP.* to be sore ; to ache.

wapininagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to scrape off ; to brush off ; to rub off with the hand ; to abrade the skin; It rubbed off. **pininagepen am pininagepen** to rub together **en pininagepen** to wash off with water **wat pininagepen** to scrape off with the hand (plural) two objects. *Variant: static: pinin wan.*

wapip *N.* on his skin. **kao wapip aren** The knife cut his skin

wapirinagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to slip out of grasp. an eel or soap or saksak.

wapiwa tantane tapen *Variant: etua/epiwa tantane tapen. Def VP.* **etua koayup tapen.** to be self-controlled ; to keep oneself pure. **ne etuna tantane taivin** I am controlling myself

wapiwa torot wan *Stative VP.* to faint with hunger ; to be extremely hungry and in a weak condition as a result. hidden meaning: to be close to death. *Syn: wapiwa enup aren.*

wapiwa uon tan *IV.* to be very thin due to illness. [Note: skin is finished]

wapi/wapiwa *N.* flesh ; skin ; body. **wapina** my skin **wapiwa butukaen** wrinkled skin of an old person **wapiwa gan anupen** to have worldly thinking **wapiwa ingane koayup** self-control **wapiwa men pot pot anupen** passion, to be worldly **wapiwa men tapen** a sign of old age and that the person is no longer able to work. *Syn: etua, epiwa, ugua; taiwandat anupen.* 1) one who knows better and does evil anyway and forgets about it. 2) 3) **wapinu men ta manatametom wapimu nawewa tapen** to be controlled by desires of this world, to earn a living **wapinu nave taton** We earned our living

waponagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush in fingers. some informants accept only this form. *Variant:* **wapotnagepen**.

wapotnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to crush in fingers. a flea or coffee.

potnagepen to crush.

waraga barao tapen *Process VP.* to wrestle.

ware gotonak wandepen/tapen to grab and rub.

warak gagari tapen *Def VP.* to go around gathering up possessions. this is said only to a child.

waramasepen *V-i.* to do incorrectly. *Syn:* **bambamasepen**. [*Gram:* usually used in Process VP]

warapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to get ; to take ; to catch ; to choose. **tambupen ae warapen** to put down **ao warapen** to lift up **wara sia wanapen** to pick up and give it to him **warapen megenat amat di tapen** to actually need something (singular) (plural). [*Note:* to wait to get something]

warau wapen *Def VP.* to yell out in pleasure.

warawamepen *OF.* 1) to cover over. fluids. 2) to submerge. **awan warawamen** the lake submerged him *Syn:* **wakauamepen**.

ware *Variant:* **oare**. *response.* don't know. **ne ware** I don't know [*Gram:* pronoun preceding gives person]

ware ta warapen *Process VP.* to struggle with a captured animal or a thief or a woman grabbed along the trail. **waran ta waran** I struggled with him *Syn:* **ware gotonak tapen**.

wari aepen/tapen *Def VP.* to go hand over hand.

wari konasepen *Def VP.* to spin something in a circle.

warige *From:* Wedau. *N.* namesake.

warik *Variant:* **wariga**. *adv.* alongside. a path that doesn't climb a hill goes alongside it. *Syn:* **nawanep, parata**.

warimat *N.* a species of marsupial that lives in trees.

warimu *N.* breadfruit.

wariwa *N.* a lizard ; goanna. also identified as lace monitor the skin is used for drumheads.

warup oaisepen *Process VP.* to send away with anger ; to chase away. **up oaimopen** (singular) (plural).

watu enapen, wa oaisepen to send away without anger.

to oaisepen to drive away with a stick.

warupapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to pull ; to exorcise an evil spirit. **upapen warupanegen** he pulled me **warupe/warup yawapen** to tempt (singular) (plural).

waseasepen *V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to snatch ; to grab ; to take. 2) to commit adultery. **seasepen waseasenegen** He took my wife **evene oaene**

karaua waseasepen to commit adultery applies to married people only (plural). [*Note:* he took me]

waseranagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to light a lighter. *Syn:* **wapaisepen**.

wasetnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to slip out of grasp. *Syn:* **wapirinagepen**.

wasetnak tosetnak tapen *Process VP.* to be unable to climb due to difficult terrain. *Syn:* **sitnagepen**.

wasiavepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to break off with the hand. **koatuka wasiave tame ai dorain** They will break off the <koatuka> flower, take them, and enter the house (plural). *Syn:* **wapaisepen**.

wasipen *N.* wild dog; a dangerous type of wild dog. believed to be descendants from a hunting party in which all people were buried in a landslide.

wasirinagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to move objects closer so as to clear an area or to make more room. *Syn:* **tosirinagepen**.

wasironagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to turn with the hand. handle or tap.

tosironagepen to unscrew ; to pull out.

wasisin *N.* experienced woman who has two or more children and knows all about Daga life; unmarried or with only one child, still learning. at times it can also be used to refer to an experienced man. *Ant:* **gambop**.

wasitnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to abrade. *Syn:* **tositnagepen**.

wat aepen *Process VP.* to take away; to bring. **tam aepen** (singular) (plural). *Ant:* **wat onepen**.

wat ago apane *Subs P.* servant. *Syn:* **biga apane, ago apane; D:gubi**. *Variant:* **D:Mailu**.

wat agoasepen *From:* Milne Bay dialect. *OF.* to aid ; to help. *Syn:* **D:ta warisepen; aegaven tapen**. *Variant:* **D:Central dialect**.

wat aipakamepen *Variant:* **wat aiwagamepen**. *OF.* to bless ; to repair.

wat kakayasepen to hold on to well.

wat aiwagamepen *Variant:* **wat aipakamepen**. *OF.* to bless ; to repair ; to beautify.

wat anapen *Process VP.* 1) to catch sickness. **vek wat anen** He caught the sickness **wat ananegen** I caught it 2) to spread evil or sickness or bad news ; to corrupt ; to defile.

wat anepen *Variant:* **wat anapen**. *Process VP.* to defile ; to be contagious.

wat arisepen *Variant:* **wat warisepen, ta arisepen**. *OF.* to help. *Syn:* **wat agoasepen**.

wat baimepen *Process VP.* to roll with hands.

wat bemnagepen *Variant:* **wat bemagepen**. *Process VP.* 1) to help carry a heavy load. 2) to bear another's burdens. in all examples given women are helping carry the heavy load.

Syn: wabemagepen.

wat benagepen *Process VP.* to tear cloth.

wat beregamepen *Process VP.* to miss in grabbing.

wat berokamepen *Process VP.* to bend one's hands.

wat besenagepen *Variant: besenagepen. Process VP.* to untie. *Syn: wat vesepen.*

wat enasepen *Process VP.* to realign.

wat endawapen *Process VP.* to erect. **aian dawapen** singular (plural).

wat ganganatapen *Variant: wa ganganatapen. Process VP.* to become engaged ; to reserve some fruit as it is seen growing ; to elect. *Syn: ganganatapen.*

wat gotonagepen *Process VP.* to struggle physically with a person or object.

wat gurapen *Variant: wagurapen. Process VP.* to destroy a person ; to kill. **tam gurapen** in killing a mouse implies strangling it (plural).

wat imokamepen *OF.* to strangle.

wat inakamepen *OF.* to heal ; to save ; to rescue. **ge wat inakam nimanegianawa** You are my savior or my healer

wat iramepen *Process VP.* to hold fast to something. **wat iragain** I will hold fast to you to refuse to let go or to share any object or idea or person.

wat irapen *Process VP.* the day before the feast preparations. to prepare a feast. *Syn: guguen tapen.*

wat iren *IV.* to be in labor ; to have pain in a wound-means continuous pain no let up; to be in labor ; to have continuous pain in a wound without let-up.

wat kakayasepen *Qual VP.* to hold properly or well ; to help hold a person who might fall.

wat koasinagepen *Variant: wat kwasinagepen. Process VP.* to shove along in order to move to another place. baby.

wat kotnagepen *Process VP.* 1) to break off. corn or pineapple or squash or cucumber or any fruit with a thick stem. 2) to pick.

wakuasepen to pick. orange or breadfruit or nuts or anything with a thinner stem.

wat magamen *IV.* to bud. fruit.

wat magamepen *Process VP.* to be pregnant-middle months ; shows.

digumin tapen early months of pregnancy.

orup yanapen tan final month of pregnancy.

wat marimepen *Process VP.* to massage in order to make the blood flow better after an injury ; to collect food piled around stick in feast.

bogitan warapen to rub a person who is ill.

wat matagamepen *OF.* to find using the hands.

wat menawasepen *OF.* to shake awake. **wat menao menao tapen** to grab and shake

wa kandasepen *OF.* to speak and touch so as

to awaken , to speak or to touch so as to awaken. **wat menawat nimanegingi** You are awaking or disturbing me

wat meramen/meranagen *Process VP.* 1) to open. eyes. 2) to stay open when on alert for sorcerer. **yamewa wat meramen** His eyes were opened

wat momagepen *OF.* to destroy completely. people.

oayop tapen to destroy. things.

wat motnagepen *Process VP.* to handle rotten food so it is smashed.

wat veretnagepen, wat paunagepen to handle hard food ; not spoiled so doesn't squash.

wat musepen/mutapen *Process VP.* to wipe ; to erase ; to scrub. **wat mutanegen** I don't have any [Note: I am wiped out]

wat nagasepen *Process VP.* to lift up either physically or figuratively. **nagasepen** to lift up using a stick **i ae nagasepen** to lift up one's head so as to see better **wat nagat nimanegen** They lifted me up **yaua wat nagasepen** to exalt, to praise wood done to a sick person or a sleeping child. *Syn: yaua ao warapen. [Gram: for person use OF]*

wat nagat wat nagat aepen *Process VP.* to exhort.

wat namurasepen *OF.* to praise because a person did some great things like killing a large animal. *Syn: yaua ao warapen.*

wat nasepen *Process VP.* to summon relatives to visit a dying person ; to care for a stranger ; to touch with the hand ; to hold; He is lame in the legs or knees. **omani wat nasen**

wat nat tapen *Variant: wat nat tan tapen. Process VP.* to hold ; to arrest ; to stop someone. *Syn: wat nasepen.*

wat nau aepen *Process VP.* to lead away ; to float away. **tam naumo aepen** (plural).

wat nengamepen *OF.* to miss out on. feast is over then person shows up.

wat ninigamepen *Process VP.* to pull off fruit like coffee by pulling the hand down a branch and stripping fruit off.

kuasepen to pick off fruit one by one.

wat ninigamepen *Process VP.* to be left behind when many in the family die ; to escape injury in a fight when others are injured ; to be the one to whom something different happens.

wat ninigam aepen/onepen to leave many in the family and go elsewhere

wat nugusepen *OF.* to select ; to choose by touching an item or a person. *Syn: anu seapen.*

wat oogasepen *Process VP.* **wat karaua barapen.** to hide. object not person.

wat okonagepen *Variant: wat okonak amopen.*

Process VP. to drag. wood or an animal or a recalcitrant person.

upe okonagepen to pull out of a string bag which is on ground.

wat onamot wapen *Indirect Quote Cl.* to tell to bring cargo ; to invite to bring food to a feast or affair.

wat onepen *Process VP.* to bring; to take. (singular). *Ant:* **wat aepen**.

wat pininagepen *Variant:* **wapininagepen**. *Process VP.* to scrape off ; to brush off with the hand.

wat tamagepen *Process VP.* to build. dam.

wat tamanamepen *OF.* to straighten ; to make straight ; to correct.

wat tamnagepen *Process VP.* to reveal something hidden. **inanap wat tamnagen** He revealed it about me usually a fact about a person. *Syn:* **wa matagamepen**.

wat tomagepen *Process VP.* 1) to rip. edge or cloth or string. 2) to tear intentionally.

wat benagepen to tear cloth.

wat totnagepen *Process VP.* to undress ; to remove clothes like pants or a skirt ; to unscrew ; to remove the lid of a pot ; to pull apart or off. *Syn:* **watotnagepen**.

wat umapen *Variant:* **wat umasepen**. *Process VP.* to put on outer clothing. **mu wat umasep** They should put on (a sweater)

wat vesepen *Variant:* **wat vetapen**. *Process VP.* 1) to be opening. **baewa wat vesen** new leaves.

— *IV.* 2) to smooth out so it doesn't curl up. tobacco. *Syn:* **petamepen**.

wat vet to vet tapen *Process VP.* to turn back and forth quickly.

wat vetane aepen *Process VP.* to set free.

wat vetapen *Variant:* **wat vesepen**. *Process VP.* 1) to unroll. *Syn:* **wat besenagepen**. 2) to untie. 3) to remove a letter from an envelope. **yangwan wat vesen** the lightning flashed

wat veve tapen *Process VP.* to straighten out coiled up wire ; to unfold.

wat waisepen *Variant:* **wat waitapen**. *Process VP.* to take down anything hung up.

wat wandepen *Process VP.* to entrust to care of.

wat yawapen *Process VP.* to take and look at ; to feel like a blind person. **naniwa gan wat yawiwan** He is feeling and seeing it with his hand

wata *temporal.* past time ; yesterday. **wataet mumewa, wata muma** last night

wata *N.* an animal ; numbat.

wata taingin amba endi sia di I did it from then until now. still not finished.

wataet *Variant:* **wataget**. *temporal.* long ago. **wataet oniwandin en endi den** from long ago until now **wataget gutut da amba** long time

ago **wataet amba di** long ago **wataet endi den** from long ago until now **wataet namu iragena da** an ancient object [*Gram:* <iragena is optional and depends on degree of antiquity]

watagan *N.* a species of taro ; a species of tree with a small seed.

wataget *Variant:* **wataet**. *temporal.* before ; former. **wataget usira** earlier than <wataget **wataget mek wataget** earlier than <wataget **wataget utup amba** earlier than <wataget **wataget uon** not long ago **wataget gutut ariran da amba** in beginning **wataget wataget amba** long long ago **wataget wataget iragen** long long ago

watamanaminiwa *N.* rudder. [*Note:* straightener]

watanapen *Variant:* **watanepen**. *V-t (obj.suf).* 1) to protect. prohibiting a person from movement and thus protecting him. 2) to hinder ; to restrain ; to prohibit movement. 3) to warn away from something. **watanamot wapen** to say they cannot go **ne watanagain** I will protect you **watanapen go... konintu di-pen tan** To scarcely restrain person from some action **watananen** He hindered us **da watananegeta** Who will prevent me? *Syn:* **ai tanepen**.

watapapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to open (anything) ; to uncover. *Syn:* **entapapen**. 2) to start speaking.

watat (rejected by some). *Variant:* **wantat**. *N.* platform of any sort, chair, shelf, bed, table. **Ayop God watat megawa** God's throne

watatnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to push apart two opposing parties. **watatnak tapen** to struggle, to push apart in order to go somewhere *Syn:* **wapakisepen**.

watawamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to uncover tubers in the ground ; to speak out what was whispered before.

watawasepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to carry over the shoulder and under the arm. **ik sip watawasen** He carried the string bag over his shoulder and under his arm the load is tied at both ends with a rope slung over the shoulder while the tied object rides pinched under the arm.

watodoromepen *Variant:* **watotodoromepen**. *V-t (no obj.suf).* to smash ; to crack open. nut or sweet potato or wood.

watomagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to stop talk. 2) to break with the hands.

totomagepen to break by hitting.

watotnagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to pull apart or off ; to unscrew ; to undress ; to remove clothes ; to remove the lid of a pot. *Syn:* **wat totnagepen**.

watotodoromepen *Variant:* **watodoromepen**.

V-t (no obj.suf). to smash; to crack open.
watotomagepen wood or nut or sweet potato.
 — *V-t (no obj.suf).* to break string with the hand. *Syn:* **wakeketnagopen.**
watu enapen *Process VP.* 1) to send by verbal command. **watu enamon** He sent them *Syn:* **wa oaisepen.** 2) to sell.
watune otua *Variant:* **watuni otua.** *Subs P.* small infant who is cared for by one of deceased mother's female relatives. not adopted but raised by a sibling and returned to the clan. *Syn:* **kavet waneni otua.**
watupen *V-t (obj.suf).* **taba munapen.** to feed. **watumopen** to feed them pigs or dogs or people.
watupen *V-t (no obj.suf).* 1) to tie. *Syn:* **panapen.** 2) to divert. **wa watupen** to choose, to elect water.
waturunagepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to slip out of grasp. *Syn:* **wasetnagopen, wapirinagepen.**
watut tapen *Variant:* **wadut tapen.** *Def VP.* 1) to hunt animals at night. locate the animal by noise and kill it at dawn or with a flashlight and a gun. 2) to hunt for a person at night by listening to his voice.
wauewa *Variant:* **waau megawa.** *N* kinship. his namesake. **wauaga** your namesake **wauanawa, wawanawa** my namesake
wauga *Variant:* **auga.** *N.* back of house ; back yard.
waupamepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to inform that a party will be held in a specific number of days. *Syn:* **wa onikamepen.**
waupapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to receive ; to welcome ; to be hospitable. **waupanen** He welcomed us <wa upapen> to bring a person.
wavewa *N* kinship. man's brother-in-law ; sister's husband. **wawanawa** my brother-in-law
wavi domarae your sisters. **wavin domaran** my sisters only used by a male. *Syn:* **domare waiwa.**
wawa guragut ya ta taia to babble all the time ; to talk all the time. *Syn:* **nopaet nopaet wapen.**
wawa koko wapen/tapen *Def VP.* to scold ; to ridicule ; to blaspheme.
wawa mutapen *V-i.* **gare gare wapen.** to discuss. **wawa nitat anuivin** I want to discuss this with you [*Gram:* intensive suffix is

obligatory]
wawa tupen *Def VP.* to nominate to be chosen. *Syn:* **wa tomagepen.**
wawae wapen *Def VP.* to urge action, to nag, to repeat some verbal command.
wawagua *N* body part. the underneath part of his thigh; top of his thigh ; his lap. **wawagunawa** underneath my thigh *Ant:* **agua.**
waya oto *N.* a species of animal larger than a cuscus.
wayao barao tapen/wapen *Def VP.* to debate over details. some feeling of reluctance.
wawa mutapen to discuss with the object of planning.
wayawapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to ask a question. **wayawanegen** He asked me **wayao nimanegingi** You are asking me *Syn:* **singuiasepen.**
wayop tapen *Variant:* **oayop tapen.** *Def VP.* to destroy in great emotion ; to scatter things about due to being upset. *Syn:* **ni monagepen.**
wayu *N.* a species of flower with a strong odor.
wou *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.
wouk/wouga *Variant:* **ouga.** *N.* behind house. *Syn:* **bombonip.**
wouma *N.* a species of banana.
woun *N.* a species of vicious and very clever animal the size of a large cat which attacks dogs and pigs and people.
woup koaroewa *Subs P.* just before first light of dawn 3:30-4:00 AM. *Syn:* **kumkum yampoa nop wainia.**
veraut nugusen 5:30-6:00 AM.
woup marantan *N.* Morning Star. *Syn:* **buanae orewa.**
woup namua *Poss P.* his older siblings. **woup namuan** my older siblings *Syn:* **tasewa.** [*Note:* saw the sun first]
woup nenen aepen *Variant:* **woup nenenen aen.** *IV.* first light getting brighter ; dawning.
woup nenenen aen *IV.* first light getting brighter ; dawning. *Syn:* **nenen wan.**
woup pokewa taini *subs P.* 3 or 4 AM.
woup sen *IV.* sunrise, when the sun is up or just visible.
woup sese dim first light of dawn.
woup yumewa *Subs P.* 1 or 2 AM.

Y - y

ya *negative.* not. **ya tautanepen** to be unable to find something [*Gram:* immediately precedes the verb]
yadao *N.* charm. an animal bone hung in a tree to make it bear fruit or hung on walls to ensure a successful hunt next time.

yae bibiga diapen *Process VP.* to be patient. **yaemantu di wa nau aepen** to be patient in leading used to call an end to harsh speech after someone has been scolded. *Syn:* **yae wandepen, yae di wabibigamepen.**
yae warapen *Def VP.* to dance threateningly

(pur: to check identity of visitor and is also just a dance); to dance threateningly either in order to check the identity of a visitor or else purely as a dance.

yaema *Variant: yaemantu, yaemantuk.* *adv.* slowly ; nothing definite. **yaewapen** to speak slowly *Syn: baebae, moman.* *Ant: yaema den uon, serarat, menawaet.*

yaentu mantu *adv.* careful ; meticulous ; slowly.

yagaru tapen *Def VP.* to commit adultery, to mate in the open as dogs do. *Syn: egan tapen.*

yagaru wapen *Def VP.* to use obscene speech as a curse. *Syn: egan wapen.*

yagirepen *Stative V (obj.suf).* to be burned.

yagit butumen, putumen *Process VP.* to burn. food only.

yagit papanamen *Process VP.* to be incompletely cooked.

yaguma *N.* a type of lime pot from Suao.

burao, dubi lime pot. generic.

yaibobot *N.* eternal ; enduring ; everlasting ; alive state of spirit of dead. *Syn: tunano, yaniram, wande bobot.*

yak tapen *Def VP.* to have intercourse. *Syn: unapen.*

yakeni tapen *Variant: yakeni ta yawapen.* *Def VP.* to inspect either so as to see if anything has been stolen or else to see if work has been properly done.

yakoat *N.* long uncombed hair with honey worked into it.

yam tatak wanapen to discipline ; to correct. *Syn: nemoro wanapen.*

yam tatak yawapen to be disciplined ; to receive correction.

yam tunu *Poss P.* his eyebrows. **yam tununawa** my eyebrows **yam tunu kiu enun** to have bushy eyebrows **yam tunun kiu enun** I have bushy eyebrows

yama wandepen *Def VP.* to guard ; to be alert or watchful. *Syn: gopat tapen, nene yamam tapen.*

yamaet yawapen *Def VP.* to merely observe and not to make any comments about what is seen especially no rebuke if a bad action is observed; to scold. **yamanaet yavivin** We are merely observing *Ant: digurapen.*

yamakewa *Variant: yaumakewa.* *N.* middle.

yamaman *N.* a bird ; Bennett's Cassowary. *Syn: oamak, genagen.*

yamamare *N.* forbidden. *Syn: goandage, gau, agaga.*

yamamat topen *Variant: yamamare men topen.* *Def VP.* to hit a person who is taking something from you.

yamamun *N.* a plant ; coli.

yamanep *loc.relator.* near to and in front of ; near. **dagup yamanep yonen** He was standing near

the cave **aian dagup yamanep** the stinging nettles are near the cave implying in front of.

Syn: mainep.

yamap *Pers.Pos.* present; absent. **yamanap aen** I was present when he left **yamap wapen** to speak in front of a person *Ant: mawap.*

yamap koewa diapen to scold. *Syn: digurapen.* [Note: to speak bad in front of person] [Gram: possession on <yamap> shows the object]

yamap ya tauia *Variant: iap/namup ya tauia.* *Idiom Cl.* to be unable to think of desired information. **yamanap ya tauia** I can't think of it

yamasepen *Variant: yamamasepen.* *OF.* to pass over physically ; to disrespect authority. [Gram: usually preceded by <paina>]

yamasepen *OF.* to pass over physically ; to disrespect a person's authority. **optionally preceded by <paina nop paina yamasepen — OF.**

yamawa *N.* a species of yam ; a species of sweet potato.

yambuni *adv.* **se se kakaet tapen.** properly ; carefully ; gently; to stoop. **yambuni anut gap*n tapen** to work thoughtfully **yambuni ak** Go carefully **yambuni age** Go carefully **yambuni bigare wandepen** to be patient **yambuni namu wadave tauapen** to come with pomp **yambuni namu wadave tauen** He came with pomp **yambuni namu dawan tauen** They came with pomp **dave tau amopen** to go by house and not speak **yambuni seapen** to put properly, to straighten, to make orderly **yambuni tapen/wapen** to speak properly, to warn **yambuni yawan tapen/wapen** polite form of dismissal of a person who is face to face with you used when the person is already walking away waiting and being patient in waiting no embarrassment and no shyness but pride. *Syn: agun anun wapen.* *Ant: kaut enupen.*

yame *N body part.* his eye. **yamanawa** my eye

yame awasepen *Def VP.* to see and understand. **yamana awasivin** I am seeing and understanding

yame birom barom tan *Idiom Cl.* to look quickly and miss exact detail. *Syn: yame garu garu tan.*

yame borasen *IV.* to be blind. **yamana borasen** I am blind [Note: his eyes are closed]

yame doge *Poss P.* his tears. **yaman dogewa** my tears **yame doge den** with tears

yame emeramepen/entapapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to open eyes ; to be awake; to close eyes. **yamana entapivin** I am opening my eyes **yamak emeram** Open your eyes *Ant: yame agumepen.* [Gram: person on noun and

verb match/

yame endere wandere tapen *Def VP.* to look around quickly; to stare with a purpose. *Ant:* kem kem yawapen.

yame ensisi yaven *IV.* to see poorly due to smoke or bright light. **yamana ensisi yavia** I am seeing poorly eyes. [Note: my eyes with bitterness are seeing]

yame enukeao tapen *Def VP.* to be very sleepy. [Gram: person on <yame> and <tapen> match]

yame garu garu tan *IV.* to look quickly and not see exact details. **yaman garu garu tan** I looked quickly and did not see it correctly eyes in reading reads an extra word or a wrong syllable. *Syn:* yame birom barom tan.

yame geri one tunui yawapen to look over one's shoulder ; to glance over one's shoulder. **yaman geri one tunui yawagen** I saw you over my shoulder

yame geri/gerivi yawapen to glance unnoticed or slyly.

kem kem yawapen to stare with purpose. **yaman gerivi yawagivin** I am glancing at you slyly

yame gumewa *Poss P.* his eyelash. **yaman gumewa** my eyelash

yame gwem gwem naen *IV.* to be very sleepy. **yamana gwem gwem naen** I was very sleepy *Syn:* yame enukeao tapen.

yame iragi inap wanden *IV.* 1) to observe carefully. *Syn:* kem kem yawapen. [Gram: possession on <yame> shows the subject and possession on <inap> shows the object/ 2) to be impartial. **yame inamup wandia kakaewa kakaewa koewa koewa** He is impartial, the good are good and the bad are bad

yame itani wan *Stative VP.* to be very sleepy. *Syn:* yame enukeao tapen, yame gwem gwem naen. [Note: his eyes are heavy]

yame meret wan *Variant: yame nenen wan.* *Stative VP.* to open the eyes wide, to open the eyes for the first time after sleep. *Syn:* yame enmeramepen.

yame morewa *Poss P.* matter ; drainage from the eyes.

yame mum tauen *IV.* to see poorly due to old age ; to have poor vision.

yame nengwan yawapan *Def VP.* to see clearly.

yame oaituren *IV.* to be very sleepy with half closed eyes. *Syn:* yame itani wan.

yame opewa *Poss P.* his eyelid.

yame pak wan *Stative VP.* to be opened. either after blindness or by a young animal eyes.

yame patat wan *Variant: yame patara wan.* *Stative VP.* to look and miss seeing what you are looking for. **yamak patat wan** You

missed seeing it in spite of looking this has an element of the scatterbrain or the daydreamer in it as when a person goes along a trail and doesn't see where he is going.

yame pem pem tapen *Def VP.* to blink eyes repeatedly.

yame pot wan *Stative VP.* to be blind due to loss of eye fluid. *Syn:* yamewa kedumen.

yame sese wan *Stative VP.* to be wide-eyed, to be staring but not seeing, to be close to death or about to faint.

yame tatagaen *Idiom Cl.* to learn from experience how to avoid an unpleasant situation, to be resentful or fearful because of a past unpleasant experience. **yamana tatagaen** I learned from experience **yame ya tatagaen** to repeat a mistake, not learn from experience

yame tok wan *Stative VP.* to be wide-eyed, to be staring but not seeing, to be close to death or about to faint. *Syn:* yame sese wan.

yame tot wan tapen *Past tense VP.* to be listless ; to be close to sleep ; to work half-heartedly.

yame veret wan *Stative VP.* to be mentally tired, to be sleepy and not alert. **yamana veret wan** I was tired

ugua veret wan to be physically tired.

yame wat pamagepen *Process VP.* to pull the eyelids open when they were stuck due to matter in the eyes.

yamewa dap dap inap/tapen *Def VP.* to be looking around ; not to be paying attention. **yamana dap dap taivin** I am not paying attention if this is done while walking on the trail one will fall down etc. [Gram: person on <yamewa> and the verb match]

yamewa darinewa noa koewa nagire bad persons. general term.

yamewa gapan yaven wapen *Past Tense VP.* to be a witness. *Syn:* yamap yaven wapen.

yamewa kakae tan yangut sia tapen to receive sight.

yamewa kedumen *IV.* to have red disease which covers the eye and blinds it when something happens to the fluid in the eye. *Syn:* yame pot wan.

yamewa kepotaen *IV.* to have swollen eyes or lids.

yamewa kwekwera *NP.* desirous of sleeping a lot ; close to crying. this does not mean poor vision.

yamewa naisen *Idiom Cl.* to desire. *Syn:* posewa waren. [Note: his eyes married]

yamewa tot wat yawapen to look at intently ; to stare. *Syn:* kwem kwem yawapen, kem kem yawapen.

yame sese wan to be wide-eyed but not seeing.

yamewa uarepen *Def VP.* to look about in the distance. **yangut tapen yamana uarivin** I am looking in the distance [*Note:* to throw eyes]

yamosepen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to lick.

yamot yawapen *Process VP.* to taste only and not to sample, to take only a lick.

yampa *N.* a bird ; Eastern Spinebill (*Acanthorhynchus superciliosus*).

yampesiwa *N body part.* his scapula.
yampesinawa my scapula

yampet *N.* a species of yam.

yampo *numeral.* three. **yampoa** third **yampo**
yampoa three... the other three

yamu *adj.* side. **yamu yamu** both sides the other of two. *Syn:* **arip.**

yamu enberugasepen *V-t.* to turn over with a stick, tree or trunk or stone.
piup embunaepen to turn over ground.
buk waberugasepen to turn over a book.

yamu entanepen *Def VP.* to turn over or around. **yamu to entanepen** to turn about, to reverse direction

yamu tanapen *Def VP.* to turn over. coffee when drying or food when cooking. *Syn:* **yamu entanepen, yamu berugasepen.**

yamu waberugasepen *Def VP.* to turn inside out.

yamu warapen *Def VP.* to carry other end of carrying pole or wood.

yamun yamun seapen *Def VP.* to put on both sides and leave a path in between.

yamunaet *N.* gift; the farther side. *Syn:* **asenagaet, garaet.** *Ant:* **yamunagaet.** [*Note:* the nearer side]

yamunewa *N.* 1) his partner, his fellow worker, his other half. **yamananawa my partner** *Syn:* **veturewa.** 2) synonym or another way of saying the same thing. **yau yamunewa** used when a person has been reminded of a name which was forgotten.

yamunewa ma entanepen to turn right side up. *Variant:* **yaunewa ma entanepen.**

yan apanewa/otua *Subs P.* person who shares.

yan oromen *adj.* large in size.

yan panen *IV.* to be stunted in growth due to poor soil in a plant or to no growth in a child who is not sick. a plant or a child.
dai stunted due to sickness. of a person.

yan sepen *Def VP.* to divide ; to separate. *Syn:* **aiman sepen.**

yan sini otua *Subs P.* person who shares. *Syn:* **yan apanewa.**

yan tapen *Def VP.* to distribute. *Syn:* **aiman tapen.**

yan tapen/seapen *Def VP.* to divide. **noa gapan yan siwan** He is speaking and telling how to divide it *Syn:* **aiman tapen/seapen.**

yan yan amopen *Process VP.* to have many

offspring ; to multiply offspring.

yanadiro *N.* a species of small black-and-white bird.

yanak *N.* man ; male. **etap yanak, etap uratan** people used with <uratan> to avoid saying <apan> in virip situations. *Syn:* **apan.**

yananagaet *adj color.* yellow. *Syn:* **yane den.**

yanao wapen *Def VP.* 1) to gossip either truth or falsehood so that the person about whom it is said hears it. 2) to slander. 3) to talk behind back. *Syn:* **garip wapen, mawap wapen; nuaroro wapen.**

nenengan wapen to gossip so that the person about whom it is said does not hear it. **ne inanap yanao waiwanumun** They were gossiping about us

yanapen *V-i.* to be born. **yanat muga kakae** new growth **yane tau aepen** new born animal that can move on own power **orup yanapen tan** to be pregnant, final month [*Note:* child is about to be born]

yanat *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

yanat muga daiton *NP.* group of same age ; peers. *Syn:* **paup daiton, gwep daitonawa.**

yandu enun *Def VP.* 1) to be dried out. wood over a fire or left in the sun. 2) to stain to a reddish color by means of smoke.

yane den *NonPers AccP.* yellow. *Syn:* **yananagaet.**

yaneni di *Subs P.* **inewa potap yanapen/yangaop.** birth defect ; born with it.

— *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

yangat toratot *N.* a plant ; Spanish Needles.

yangwan *Variant:* **yangwan.** *N.* lightning. *Syn:* **kapisi.**

ait lightning which strikes something. **yangwan waren** to flash

yangut sipa yawapen *Def VP.* to glance quickly.

yame gerivi yawapen to glance slyly.

yangut tapen/yawapen *Def VP.* to inspect casually ; to look about with no purpose ; to watch.

yangut ya tapen *Def VP.* to be unable to see.

yangwan *Variant:* **yangwan.** *N.* lightning. *Syn:* **kapisi.**

yangwan wat vesen *IV.* to flash. **yangwan mini wat vesen** to flash like lightning lightning the flash on a camera. [*Gram:* <yangwan> is obligatory]

yaniram *adj.* everlasting ; eternal. **t*ba yaniram napi wande aiwandata** He who eats life-giving food will live for ever *Syn:* **tuna*o, yaibobot, wande bobot.**

yao anu nimanegepen *OF.* to know someone's thought about a matter.

yao anuni gam wapen to testify ; to be witness.

yao anupen *OF.* to learn ; to find out ; to know.

yao asigasepen *Process VP.* 1) to be in the know, to be knowledgeable. 2) to learn. **yao asigasean** you were in the know when used in future. *Syn:* **asik warapen**. [*Gram:* <yao> is optionally used]

yao awasepen *Process VP.* to recognize. person. *Syn:* **ire yawapen**.

yao awasepen *Process VP.* to perceive within one's mind. not visual perception.

yao beregamepen *Process VP.* to miss seeing completely ; to get only a quick glance before it disappears.

yao ge wa tapen *Def VP.* to restrain a person from foolishness. *Syn:* **dagime/dagimene wapen**.

yao ge yao aepen *Def VP.* to be observant ; to follow relentlessly. [*Note:* looking as going]

yao kakayasepen *Qual VP.* to look well ; to be observant ; to examine. **ugup ugup ma yao kakayasepen** to compare *Variant:* **ugup ugup ma yao anu kakayasepen**.

yao ketnak tapen *Process VP.* to be separated with no outsiders present so as to discuss plans, to have only one clan present.

yao kuranagepen *Process VP.* to stare with the purpose of seeing all there is to see. *Syn:* **kem kem yawapen**.

yao manatamepen *OF.* to become acquainted. **yao manatam nimanegen** He grew to know my ways or to understand me [*Gram:* <yao> is optional]

yao matagamepen *Process VP.* 1) to find something lost by seeing it. anything but usually a person. 2) to discover the hiding place of an object that was intentionally hidden. doesn't mean <find> in general English usage.

yao nau inapen *Process VP.* 1) to care for. sick person. 2) to oversee. **yao naunini apanewa** our overseer **yaonaue itoni menan notatae da inanup ya wane** As we oversee you, don't argue with us **oam endi nao ae veap mondi yao nauve ingain** Now I must stop work and I will be overseeing you

yao nau onamopen to watch someone approach. **yao nau dorapen** to watch someone ascend

yao nugusepen *Process VP.* to be divided, to have divisions or splits in a group.

yao yao tapen *Def VP;* to visit for a short time only. *Syn:* **paina paina tapen, ni paina wandepen**.

yaoka *N.* a species of sugar cane.

yaot *N.* a bird ; Lesser Superb Six-plumed Bird of Paradise.

yap enapen *Def VP.* to droop. plants when hot or people when hot or hungry.

yap tanen aepen to turn off onto a different path. **yap tan angen** I turned off to a different trail

yap um amopen *Process VP.* to separate into factions and go separate ways, to scatter, to disperse to different jobs after a meeting. *Syn:* **punanan wat amopen, dumari amopen**.

yapapen₁ *V-t.* to sing. long important song.

yapapen₂ *V-i.* to turn a corner when walking.

yapapen₃ *V-t.* to tie. pig's hind legs to post.

yapapen₄ *IV.* to blow. **taik yapiwan** The wind is blowing **taik tauen** a big wind came **taik yap daragamen** The wind blew and dried it wind, breeze only in good weather.

yapayap *N.* braid of three strands ; roll of tobacco ; long pig's tail. collocates with <panapen, enupen, tapen, warapen meaning> to braid. *Syn:* **betakit**.

yapnan *N.* decoration. an obsolete sign of a leader which used to be used but not by Dagas; the Daga equivalent is a <puiwa> shell tied to a string bag.

yarae *N.* a bird ; Red-sided or Grand Eclectus Parrot (*Larius roratus*).

yarapen *V-t (no obj.suf).* to make. string only.

yaremomo tan *Def VP.* to have a skin disease that causes boils.

yare/yarewa *N.* scaly body, snake, crocodile.

yatot yatot tapen *Def VP.* to struggle along. has more to do with moving slowly in relation to someone who is moving faster.

yatup *N.* sign of ownership. **yatup panapen** to place a sign of ownership **yatup pananegen** I belong to him **paua yatup baraepen** to place a seal of ownership a man who is saving a tree in order to make a loin cloth ties <yatup> on it so that no one will cut the tree.

yaua *N.* name ; his name. **yauna** my name **yaua diapen** to name **yaua ae baraepen** to scorn, to belittle **yaua ae visia/koe taia** to get a bad reputation through bad actions **yaua anen da** What is his name? (rare). *Syn:* **wagup; D:uniwa; yaua anenen**. *Variant:* **D:Gwedena**. [*Note:* to put down his name]

yaua ao warapen to respect ; to glorify ; to exalt ; to praise. *Syn:* **yaua wat nagasepen, naua warawat**.

yaua asira/usira/isira aepen *Variant:* **yaua asira onepen**. *IV.* to have an infamous reputation.

yaua baware tan *IV.* to exalt ; to praise.

yaua ao doren to be exalted ; to be praised.

yaua diapen to name.

yaua ingane wapen *Def VP.* to guard one's reputation. **yauna ingane waivin** I am guarding my reputation

yaua iragi anupen to be famous. [*Note:* all know his name]

yaua wapen to call a person's name. **oaenapan yaua wa** Call the names of the people

yaua wat nagasepen *Process VP.* to glorify ; to

praise ; to exalt.

yauapo *exclamation*. "I told you so". a term of derision. *Syn:* **biriko, berako, benare**.

yaugae *adv.* for a long time, still, for a whole day. *Syn:* **yaugi, yauvi, yau**.

yaugi *adv.* long time. *Syn:* **yauvi, yaugae, yau**.

yau *adv.* for a long time, for a whole day. *Syn:* **yaugi, yaugae, yauvi**.

yauka *N.* a species of tree with hard wood.

yaumakap *Variant:* **yamakap**. *Pers.Pos.* in between ; in the middle of ; among. *Syn:* **nimakap, imakap, niragap**.

berip, potap yaumakayap among you more accurately refer to inside.

yaumakap yonapen *Def VP.* to arbitrate ; to mediate. *Syn:* **aigane/aigavene tapen**. [*Note:* to stand in between]

yaunam *N.* blue snake.

yaup *N.* sugar cane. generic rejected by some informants. *Variant:* **youp**.

yauvi *adv.* still ; long time ; keep on. **yaugi wapen** to talk on and on, to make a long speech *Syn:* **yau, yaugae, yaugi**.

yauyat *N.* a yellow insect with a stinger in its tail. possibly wasp.

tonum larger but shorter than <yauyat>.

yave ebo wapen to bear false witness.

yave noaet wapen to talk about an action but not to do it. for example to see a need to do something and to tell someone else to do it, or to know that someone in the clan has stolen but not to punish them.

yave wane noa *Subs P.* a dream which is told ; a report about someone who was seen ; a report of sighting an animal.

yaven wapen *Past Tense VP.* to witness. **yaveni otua** a witness **yavitam borapen** to see it all, to witness it all [*Note:* saw and speak]

yawak anupen *Process VP.* to evaluate yourself and see that you are not performing correctly. **gek ingane ae yawak anu** Evaluate yourself behaviour is not up to what it should be.

yawak wandin he was watching you. *Variant:* **yawagiwandin**.

yawam wapen *Process VP.* **yawamopen**. to oversee.

yawampon *N.* a species of sweet potato.

yawanta mini wapen *Def VP.* to guess. *Syn:* **iap mondi wapen**.

yawapen *V-t (obj.suf).* to see ; to look ; to perceive ; to know ; to find a lost item. **iasepen yamanaet yawapen** to look without comment

ire yawapen to recognize **yawaet anu gurivin** I strongly desire to see you **yao nauvin** I am examining used because of <virip> taboos. *Syn:* **yao awasepen**.

yawarao *N.* a species of large pitpit.

oatan cane.

korou bamboo.

yawayap a species of animal that lives in trees.

yo *N.* 1) proof, evidence. *Syn:* **tavewa, paua**. 2) sign that a person has been at the place in another's absence. **yo ewane yawat** When you show us the sign we ought to see it

yoa tapen *Variant:* **yop tapen**. *Def VP.* to search for. **yon tan** He searched for me [*Gram:* possession on <yoa> shows the object]

yogane *N* kinship. his sister. **yogananawa** used in <virip> situation. *Syn:* **domarewa**.

yogane ginewa *Poss P.* the end of his ribs. *Syn:* **bembeni ginewa**.

yogup *N.* container ; dish ; leaves ; wrapper. **ni yogua** diapers [*Note:* buttocks' container]

yon tamane den *adv.* slowly. **yamaentu** there is someone or something getting away because a person can't keep up.

yon tupi tapen/yonapen *Def VP.* to be shorter. **yon tupi aepen** to dislocate if two things or two people differ in length the shorter one is <yon tupi>.

yon wandepen *Process VP.* 1) to stand up. 2) to recover ; to get well. **Diut yon wanden Apan baraen** Diut rose up and bore Apan *Syn:* **inak mutapen**.

yonapen *V-i.* to stand. **ae yonapen** to stop walking, to stand still **ao yonapen** to rise from sitting or lying **yayao yonapen** to stand around looking **yone ae wandepen** to sit up from a lying position *Syn:* **yon wandepen**.

yongomak *N.* a species of tree with soft wood.

yongotu *adv.* short way; long way. *Ant:* **wandap**.

yonini paua *Subs P.* height. [*Note:* sign of standing]

yop tapen *Variant:* **yoa tapen**. *Def VP.* to search for. **yop kabani/union tapen** to search fruitlessly the cause may be that the person does not know how to look.

yop tunu warini mini around 8-9 AM.

yumat *N.* land boundary marker ; stones or wood used to divide off a garden. *Syn:* **siwat**.

yup *N.* a species of snail.

yupin *N.* large cultivated bamboo.

kadidi large wild bamboo.

Total number of entries: 4619